

ZOOTAXA

1178

**A checklist of the butterflies of Melanesia, Micronesia, Polynesia
and some adjacent areas**

W. JOHN TENNENT



Magnolia Press
Auckland, New Zealand

W. JOHN TENNENT

A checklist of the butterflies of Melanesia, Micronesia, Polynesia and some adjacent areas

(*Zootaxa* 1178)

209 pp.; 30 cm.

21 Apr. 2006

ISBN 1-877407-71-2 (Paperback)

ISBN 1-877407-72-0 (Online edition)

FIRST PUBLISHED IN 2006 BY

Magnolia Press

P.O. Box 41383 St. Lukes

Auckland 1030

New Zealand

e-mail: zootaxa@mapress.com

<http://www.mapress.com/zootaxa/>

© 2006 Magnolia Press

All rights reserved.

No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored, transmitted or disseminated, in any form, or by any means, without prior written permission from the publisher, to whom all requests to reproduce copyright material should be directed in writing.

This authorization does not extend to any other kind of copying, by any means, in any form, and for any purpose other than private research use.

ISSN 1175-5326 (Print edition)

ISSN 1175-5334 (Online edition)

A checklist of the butterflies of Melanesia, Micronesia, Polynesia and some adjacent areas

W. JOHN TENNENT

Biogeography and Conservation Laboratory, Department of Entomology, The Natural History Museum, London SW7 5BD, UK

“To any meditative Magian rover, this serene Pacific, once beheld, must ever after be the sea of his adoption. It rolls the mid-most waters of the world, the Indian Ocean and the Atlantic being but its arms. The same waves wash the moles of the new-built Californian towns, but yesterday planted by the recentest race of men, and lave the faded but still gorgeous skirts of Asiatic lands, older than Abraham; while all between float milky-ways of coral isles, and low-lying, endless, unknown archipelagos, and impenetrable Japans. Thus this mysterious, divine Pacific zones the worlds whole bulk about; makes all coasts one bay to it; seems the tide-beating heart of the earth.”

Herman Melville, 1851
Moby Dick (p. 456)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

ABSTRACT	4
INTRODUCTION	4
Geographic Coverage	4
Data: Museum collections	7
Data: Published and Unpublished Manuscripts	8
Labelling	8
Taxon Nomenclature	10
Type material and depository of type material	11
References and dates of publication	12
SYSTEMATIC LIST OF SPECIES	13
FAMILY: HESPERIIDAE	13
FAMILY: PAPILIONIDAE	20
FAMILY: PIERIDAE	28
FAMILY: LYCAENIDAE	34
FAMILY: NYMPHALIDAE	57
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	90
REFERENCES	92
APPENDIX A (islands)	132
APPENDIX B (footnotes)	151
INDEX	187

ABSTRACT

A systematic checklist of the butterflies of Melanesia, Micronesia and Polynesia is presented. A significant number of previously unpublished island records were found in major museum collections in the UK, Australia and the USA. Aspects of butterfly distribution, authorship of names, and taxonomy are addressed, and sources for about 2,200 published butterfly names are incorporated in a comprehensive bibliography of Pacific butterflies. Combined with recent publications dealing with specific areas, such as Papua New Guinea, a working systematic checklist of Pacific Region butterflies is available for the first time.

INTRODUCTION

More than double the size of either the Atlantic or Indian Oceans, the Pacific Ocean is the largest area of water on the globe, with tens of thousands of islands, islets and atolls scattered across more than 165 million square kilometres of ocean, from the subarctic Aleutian island chain in the North Pacific, to the Southern Ocean. It spans more than 200 degrees of longitude, from the Chile basin at *ca* 80° West, to the Kamchatka Peninsula, Japan and the Philippines at *ca* 125° East. Understandably, in view of this geographical spread, the islands of the Pacific do not constitute a natural biogeographical unit, although the fauna is largely Papuan in origin (Mayr, 1941).

A basic lack of field data has hampered interpretation of Pacific butterfly biogeography. For example, Adler & Dudley (1994), assessing butterfly distribution across the Pacific, reported 121 species from the Solomons Archipelago (including Bougainville, which belongs politically to Papua New Guinea), 26 from the Santa Cruz group, and 57 (including several requiring confirmation) from Vanuatu. As a result of new information obtained over the last decade, 196 species are now known from the Solomons Archipelago (*excluding* Bougainville) (Tennent, 2002d), 52 from the Santa Cruz group (Tennent, 2002c, 2002d), and 69 (*excluding* those requiring confirmation) from Vanuatu (Tennent, 2004e). Recent fieldwork has resulted in the known distribution of several lycaenid butterfly genera (*e.g.* *Everes*, *Theclinesstes*, *Hypochrysops*) being extended eastwards by many hundreds of kilometres. The purpose of this paper is to present historical and newly acquired data in one source.

Geographic Coverage

This checklist documents the butterfly fauna of those parts of the Pacific region that have been largely ignored or overlooked (Figs. 1, 2). In the eastern Pacific the situation is straightforward: the Galápagos (Ecuador) are excluded because the few butterflies that occur there are of Neotropical origin and are well documented (Williams, 1911; Roque-

Albelo, 2004). Easter Island, Juan Fernandez, and Sala y Gomez, which comprise the Valparaíso Islands, are included. Easter was said to support no butterflies (Holloway, 1990b), although Clarke & Sheppard (1975: 234) mention the island as being the easternmost locality for *Hypolimnna bolina*, and Aurivillius *et al.* (1922) recorded a short series of *Cynthia carye* from Masatierra (Robinson Crusoe) Island in the Juan Fernandez group. Field (1971: 62) also recorded *C. carye* from Easter Island, as well as from Gambier (see note 167). Further west, the only species known to occur on the Pitcairn group is *Hypolimnna bolina*. The few species occurring in New Zealand and associated islands (*e.g.* Chatham) are also well documented (*e.g.* Gibbs, 1980b) but are included because they are fundamentally Australian in origin, albeit without any appreciable Papuan element.

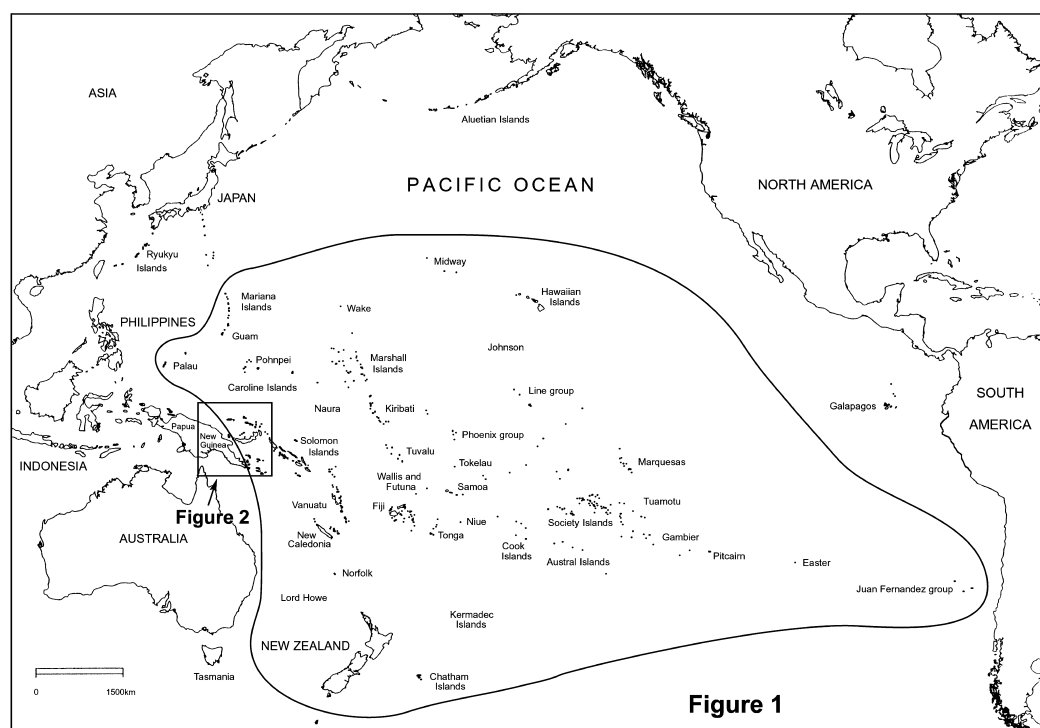


FIGURE 1: The Pacific Ocean, showing major island groups included in this checklist

The jumble of islands littering the southwest Pacific is potentially rather more problematic. The mammoth amount of work on the New Guinea region by Parsons (1998) has been freely consulted, and it is doubtful whether this checklist would have been contemplated without this important source. The main island of New Guinea is excluded, but the Trobriand, D'Entrecasteaux and Louisiade archipelagos southeast of New Guinea are incorporated due to significant additional data gleaned from museum collections in the UK, Australia and the USA. The Bismarck Archipelago is included here for the same reasons and because of additional taxa discovered on New Ireland since 1998 (*e.g.* Muller,

1999a, b; 2001a, b; 2002, 2003; Muller & Tennent, 1998; Muller & Sands, 1999; Tennent, 2000). It would make little sense biogeographically to include the Bismarcks but not the Admiralties and islands west of the Admiralties as far as Wuvulu. Those islands close to the coast of the main island of New Guinea, whose fauna is fundamentally inseparable from the main island (*e.g.* Manam), are excluded, whilst those islands (*e.g.* Umboi) with rather different (*i.e.* with northern or eastern) affinities, or with a distinctive butterfly fauna, are incorporated. Australian localities are limited to the four islands within the realm of Oceania: Lord Howe, Norfolk, Nepean, and Philip. Northwest and north of New Guinea, the isolated small islands of Micronesia are included, whilst those island groups closely associated with the Philippines and Japan (including the Bonin Islands), said by Mayr (1941: 191) to support a modified Oriental fauna and a Palaearctic fauna respectively, are not. The bulk of the islands forming the Malay Archipelago west of New Guinea (*i.e.* Indonesia, Malaysia) are excluded, since their faunas have been adequately documented elsewhere, or are currently under investigation.

Names of islands and their spellings are given in Appendix A.

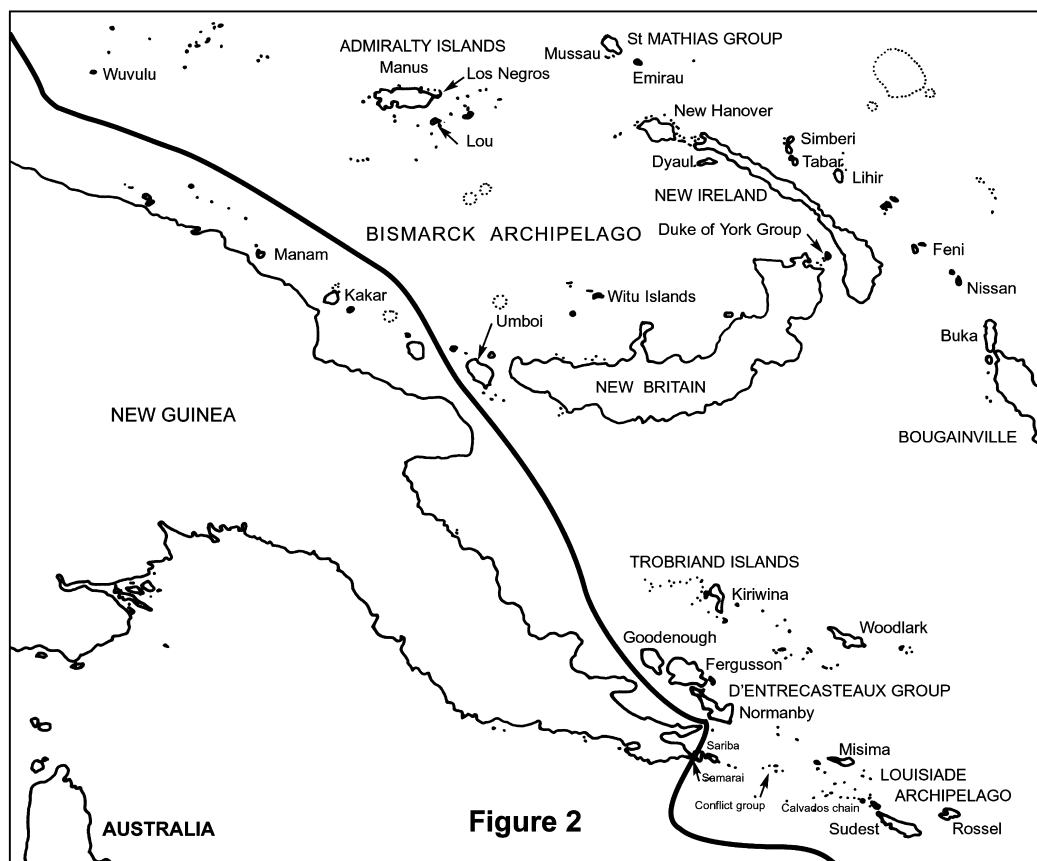


FIGURE 2: The east coast of Papua New Guinea, Bismarcks, Admiralties, D'Entrecasteaux, Trobriands and Louisiades

General insect collections made by entomologists (and other biologists/naturalists) whose primary interest is not Lepidoptera, often include numbers of butterflies, which are large, colourful and generally easy to capture. Such material may remain an untapped resource for years, and the combined collections of the major museums of the world contain a goldmine of unpublished data. Different museums have different strengths, based partly on the interests of staff, and of donations. The BPBM, Honolulu, is a particularly good repository of Pacific butterflies, and it is hard to imagine any entomologist working on the Pacific fauna not taking account of these collections. In the context of museum material available for study, it is noted that museums with a significant volume of papered (*i.e.* unset) material are unlikely, in the foreseeable future, to find the time or funds to deal with any backlog. The abbreviations of institutions used in the checklist are as follows:

- AME: Allyn Museum of Entomology, Gainesville (formerly Sarasota), Florida
AMNH: American Museum of Natural History, New York
AMS: Australian Museum, Sydney
ANIC: Australian National Insect Collection, CSIRO, Canberra
BMNH: The Natural History Museum, London (formerly the British Museum (Natural History))
BPBM: Bernice P Bishop Museum, Honolulu
CAS: California Academy of Sciences, San Francisco
CMNZ: Canterbury Museum, New Zealand
DCRS: Dodo Creek Research Station, Guadalcanal (looted and burned down during political unrest in August 2000, with collections presumed lost)
DSIR: New Zealand Arthropod Collection, DSIR (now part of the LandCare organisation), Auckland
FMC: Field Museum, Chicago
GMRC: Glasgow Museums Resource Centre, Glasgow, Scotland
PNGNIC: Papua New Guinea National Insect Collection, Port Moresby (also referred to by some authors as “KONE”: Department of Primary Industry, Konedobu, Port Moresby), now housed at the National Agriculture Research Institute (NARI), Port Moresby
KMNH: Kitakyushi Museum of Natural History, Japan
KUCGE: Kyushu University (College of General Education), Fukuoka, Japan
LSL: Linnean Society, London
MCZH: Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts
MLU: Zoological Museum (Museum Ludovica Ulrica), University of Uppsala, Sweden
MMS: MacLeay Museum, Sydney

- MNHN: Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris
 NBMS: National Butterfly Museum, Sussex (also known as the Saruman Museum, now defunct [see Tennent, 2005a])
 NMR: Natuurhistorisch Museum, Rotterdam
 OUM: Oxford University Museum, Oxford
 QMB: Queensland Museum, Brisbane
 RAME: Royal Albert Museum, Exeter
 RNHL: Rijkmuseum van Natuurlijke Historie, Leiden
 SAM: South Australian Museum, Adelaide
 SMFL: Naturmuseum Senckenberg, Frankfurt am Main
 USNM: Smithsonian Institution, Washington D.C.
 TMS: Toyosato Museum of Entomology, Japan
 UOPO: University of Osaka Prefecture, Osaka, Japan
 ZMC: Zoological Museum of Copenhagen
 ZMHB: Zoologisches Museum der Humboldt Universität, Berlin

Data: Published and Unpublished Manuscripts

In addition to recent publications on Papua New Guinea and the Solomons and New Hebrides archipelagos (see above), publications dealing with other regions have been consulted for this checklist. These include New Caledonia (Holloway & Peters, 1976; Tennent, 2005c); Fiji (Robinson, 1975); French Polynesia (Viette, 1950); Norfolk Island (Smithers, 1970a–c, 1998; Smithers & Peters, 1969; Peters, 1969); Tonga and the Cook Islands (Miller & Miller, 1993); Micronesia (Schreiner & Nafus, 1997); and the eastern Carolines (Buden & Miller, 2003; Buden *et al.*, 2005 *etc.*). The checklist does not take account of the wider distribution of butterfly species outside the region covered; this information is readily available elsewhere.

After some deliberation, a few additional records published on the Internet (for example, a record of *Famegana alsulus* from the Cook Islands) have been disregarded. Such records are unsubstantiated, and there seems no reliable way of assessing the veracity of unattributed data.

Recently obtained butterfly records from the island of Lihir, east of New Ireland, were kindly supplied from an unpublished manuscript by Max Moulds, of the Australian Museum, Sydney. Records from Simberi Island in the Tabar group, also off the east coast of New Ireland (and provisionally placed here with races known from New Ireland), have been generously provided by Chris Muller, Sydney, and the only records known from Tetepare (Solomon Islands, New Georgia group), obtained in December 2004, were kindly contributed by Charles DeRoller, New York.

Labelling

The question of inaccurate specimen labelling is a knotty one. The usual cry, when faced

with an odd butterfly apparently from an unusual locality, is “locality erroneous”, or “an error of labelling”. Such lapses do occur of course, and once a label has become permanently associated with a specimen, it may be difficult (with the passage of time, impossible) to establish its accuracy. Some errors are easy to spot. For example, a series of butterflies in the OUM, Oxford, labelled “16 Aug 1904, FIJI, Suva, L.H. Moss-Robinson, d.d. 1916”, are registered in the Museum (Smith, 1986: 137 [as Mosse-Robinson]) as “set of Australian insects, chiefly moths, also Lepidoptera from Fiji, Ceylon *etc.*”. The series includes representatives of 13 Australian butterfly genera not found in Fiji, from which it must be concluded that Mr Moss-Robinson (or Mosse-Robinson) had a phenomenal piece of luck one day in August 1904, recording almost 20 butterfly species (often both sexes) not seen in Fiji before or since, or that the specimens are from Australia, not Fiji, and have been mistakenly given incorrect labels. Since Moss-Robinson’s collection is mainly Australian Lepidoptera, and contains specimens with Australian data of butterfly species identical to this Fiji material, an error of labelling can be safely assumed, and this material is ignored in this checklist.

Other errors may be resolved fortuitously. For example, there are a number of butterfly species (*Papilio aegaeus*, *Cepora perimale*, *Parantica schenkii*, *Tirumala hamata*, *Hypolimnas alimena*, *Junonia villida*, *Phaedyra ?shepherdi*, plus species of the lycaenid genera *Danis*, *Erysichton*, *Arhopala*, *Anthene* and *Psychonotis*) in the SAM, Adelaide, individually labelled “Marshall Islands, Oyabia, Feb-Mar 1963, R. S. Lawton”. The significant number of taxa not otherwise recorded from the Marshalls, combined with the presence in the SAM of other material collected by R. S. Lawton on Woodlark Island in the Trobriands in February and in March 1963, suggested erroneous labelling, and this might have remained something of an enigma, were it not for the fact that the author visited Canberra soon after seeing these specimens, and mentioned the issue to Ted Edwards, whose knowledge of Australian and Pacific entomology and entomologists is unsurpassed. Ten minutes later, “R. S. Lawton” (Ralph) was on the telephone! He confirmed that although he donated material to the SAM, he lived in the Trobriands from 1961 to 1963, visiting Woodlark regularly, and was able to assure the author that he had never visited the Marshall Islands. This mislabelled material is excluded from the checklist.

However, there are occasions when unusual specimens occur unexpectedly in odd places, and it is a mistake to dismiss all presumed errors out of hand. This is illustrated by a small uncurated collection of butterflies from New Caledonia seen in the Smithsonian Institution, Washington. The specimens were collected by Mike Pogue and Marc Epstein in 1984 when they visited the island to collect moths; the few butterflies mainly represent widespread species, but include 3 genera not previously reported from New Caledonia (Tennent, 2005c). Seen after the passage of a further 20 years, and without the benefit of recent fieldwork in Vanuatu, these might have been treated as highly suspicious, but they include a small series of a *Prosotas* species recently described from the southern Vanuatu

island of Futuna; a female *Everes*, also recently reported for the first time from Vanuatu (both genera occur in Australia and might be expected to also occur on New Caledonia), and an undescribed *Theclinesstes* species (see *T. petersi*) representing an easterly range extension of more than 1000 kilometres for this genus. Mike Pogue was able to give detailed information about the collection of these specimens (Tennent, 2005c).

Some errors of labelling are difficult to resolve and it is possible that the occasional error has entered this checklist. However, all unlikely records have been followed up as far as possible, and are discussed in Appendix B where appropriate. In addition, locality labels general in nature (*i.e.* Oceania) have been disregarded, as have labels that are unclear, or indecipherable. Others, quite clearly due to mislabelling (*e.g.* two specimens of *Euploea modesta* said to have been collected by Webster on New Georgia which Carpenter [1953: 86] rightly regarded as being unlikely data), have also been ignored. In some cases, particularly perhaps in the Danainae, phenotypes characteristic of one island are occasionally genuinely recorded from an island where a different phenotype predominates. Some of these records are believed to be the result of small-scale random migratory movement, and are not included in the checklist. That said, faunas are not static and a certain amount of under reporting is likely in the case of some of the more remote island groups.

Taxon Nomenclature

There is formal requirement under ICZN Rules for species-group name endings to conform in gender with the generic name, which has the potential to cause considerable confusion when differing taxonomic opinions result in movement of species between genera. This has become a contentious issue, and dates from a time when taxonomists were well versed in Latin and Greek grammar. Many authors now consciously ignore this dictum because it serves no useful purpose (see Sommerer, 2002) and generates practical difficulties in, for example, carrying out computerised literature searches. Species group names in this checklist are provided with their original spelling, with the exception of circumstances where a change is necessitated by removal of diacritic marks (*e.g.* *Papilio mörneri* [=moerneri]; *Hypolimnastis pithöka* [=pithoeka]). Names have been checked at source, and in so doing some common misspellings scattered throughout the literature have been corrected (*e.g.* *Hypochrysops* “*sensthes*” [=seusthes], *Paraduba* “*metrioides*” [=metrioides], *Prosotas gracilis* “*saturiator*” [=saturator], *Philiris* “*luscenscens*” [=luscenscens], *Argyronympha* “*uleva*” [=ulava]; *Epimastidia* “*ariensis*” [=ariensis], *Allora* “*doleschallii*” [=doleschallii], *Mycalopsis* “*discolobus*” [=discobolus]). In a work of this size, it is quite probable that other, new, errors have been unwittingly introduced.

The section “other names” following recognised taxa includes names that have appeared in the literature associated with that taxon in the region covered by the checklist, names indicated by other authors as being synonyms, and varietal names relevant to the geographical area. Inclusion of a name here is not intended to signify new synonymy in

cases where such action has not already been formally carried out by others, except where appropriate explanation is provided in Appendix B. Some common and widespread species names have a host of synonyms that would take considerable time and effort to research. For example, there are no “other names” following *Lampides boeticus*, despite the fact that a large number of published synonyms exist. There seems little purpose in including *boeticus* names proposed by, for example, Walker (1870) or Moulton (1912), since they refer to *boeticus* material described from Egypt and Borneo and do not affect this checklist in any relevant way, and their inclusion would not be of any practical value to users of this checklist. This widespread species is readily identifiable, and most authors recognise no geographical races.

There are occasions when authors have made changes in spelling for cosmetic reasons. For example, Longstaff (1911: 115) said of the name *Lycaena* (as *Chrysophanus*) *salustrius* “surely this name should be *sallustius*: the other spelling is meaningless”, and used his own preferred spelling subsequently. Such arbitrary spellings are not included here. Published typographical errors are also excluded. For example, Tillyard (1926: 460) referred to *Graphium agamemnon ligatus* as *ligathus*, and this was included as a synonym by Tsukada & Nishiyama (1982: 395). In the fullness of time, it is intended that all such names will be incorporated in a systematic index of Lepidoptera names currently being developed at the BMNH (see <http://www.nhm.ac.uk/entomology/lepindex>).

Some butterfly groups (in particular the Danainae, and within the danaines the genus *Euploea*), defy attempts to organise them systematically due to the presence of a range of forms occurring across a wide geographical region, a situation further confused by mimetic association, particularly in the Solomons and New Hebrides archipelagos, and Fiji. For example, *Danaus affinis* occurs in a bewildering array of forms throughout the western and southwestern Pacific. It may be that subspecies names are appropriate to identify these island forms, some of which are known from few examples, but it may equally be the case that some island populations are in the early stages of evolutionary change brought about by relatively recent arrival, and that some phenotypes are insufficiently stable to warrant meaningful pigeon-holing. In some cases, insufficient material is available, even within the combined collections of the major museums of the world, to enable satisfactory resolution of status. Thus, the status afforded a number of taxa may be controversial, and the nature of controversy means that the arrangement offered here is unlikely to please everyone. Some effort has been made to tread a conventional path and, unless indicated otherwise in the footnotes, modern literature has generally been followed.

Type material and depository of type material

The Type Locality (TL) of described taxa is fundamental to a working document on the distribution of Pacific islands butterflies. The depository of type material is also of interest, and has therefore been included for recognised taxa where authors have made

specific reference to type deposition, or where type material has been examined. However, the issue has not been actively pursued; this would be a major undertaking in itself, and identification of type material may not be straightforward. Although specimens described by well-known entomologist collectors (*e.g.* Fruhstorfer, Joicey & Talbot), whose collections were subsequently acquired by major museums, notably the BMNH, London, there is no guarantee that type material remained or remains associated with that collection nor, in many cases, is the status of presumed type material clear. In the 1940s, during the 2nd World War, type specimens were set aside at the BMNH to facilitate swift evacuation of the most important scientific material in case of emergency. Similar action was also taken at the OUM Oxford, where material was removed to the basement of the Ashmolean Museum (James Hogan, pers. comm.). In these cases, type selection appears to have been somewhat arbitrary and, although much of this material has since been properly determined, status of many specimens labelled as types requires further study. It is emphasised that use of the term “type” or “type material” in this checklist is specifically *not* intended to signify formal designation of any kind (*e.g.* lectotype).

References and dates of publication

Difficulty has been experienced in correctly establishing dates of publication in some cases. Many potentially difficult dates are well researched and documented (*e.g.* the dates of C & R Felder 1865–1867, by Fletcher, 1979: xi), whilst others are more problematic; in most cases the outcome is of little more than passing interest, but others have a direct bearing on the seniority of names and even of authors (*e.g.* see note 171). There are several instances of widely accepted, but different, dates of publication for names published in the same paper (sometimes on the same page), confusion which might arise when a journal or part of a journal for one year is in fact published the following year, and has been interpreted differently subsequently. Since in most cases it makes little or no practical difference, and might in any event be impossible to ascertain at this late stage, no attempt has been made to resolve all these issues. Common sense has been used and, in particular, every effort has been made to be consistent. The references seek to include published sources of all the butterfly names in this checklist, almost all of which have been examined.

SYSTEMATIC LIST OF SPECIES

ZOOTAXA

1178

Where an island is not named on a specimen label, but is nevertheless thought likely to be the main island of a group from where most records pertain, the island is followed by a question mark (*e.g.* “Palau” is given as “PALAU: Babelthaup?”), and “Marshalls” is recorded as “MARSHALL ISLANDS: Kwajelein?”). Where there is no question mark, the island is specifically named on a data label or indicated clearly in the literature. A question mark before the island name (*e.g.* “?New Britain”) questions the occurrence of a species on that island.

FAMILY: HESPERIIDAE

Subfamily: Pyrginae Burmeister, 1878

Chaetocneme trifenestrata (Fruhstorfer, 1910) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Chaetocneme sombra (Evans, 1934) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Ireland)

Chaetocneme tenuis hibernia (Evans, 1934) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Tagiades japetus janetta (Butler, 1870) (TL: Aru Islands; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Rossel) (other names: *clericus* Butler, 1882 [TL: Duke of York]; *kowaia* Plötz, 1885 [TL: New Guinea]; *gamelia* Miskin, 1889 [TL: Australia]; *tindalii* Ribbe, 1889 [TL: New Britain]; *australensis* Mabille, 1891 [TL: Australia]; *bubasa* Swinhoe, 1904 [TL: New Guinea]; *louisa* Swinhoe, 1907 [TL: Rossel]; *fergussonius* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Fergusson]; *vulcania* Evans, 1934 [TL: Manam (=Vulcan)])

Tagiades japetus mathias Evans, 1934 (TL: Mussau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Emirau)

Tagiades japetus inconspicua (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Lou)

Tagiades japetus hovia (Swinhoe, 1904) (TL: Alu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Tagiades japetus kazana Evans, 1934 (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Mono, Stirling)

Tagiades japetus banika Tennent, 2004 (TL: Pavuvu; type material in BPBM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Pavuvu, Mbanika)

Tagiades japetus suumoli Tennent, 2001 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Tagiades trebellius vella (Evans, 1934) (TL: Vella Lavella; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Guadalcanal, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi) (other names: *sheba* Evans, 1934 [TL: “Guadalcanal”: erroneous - Santa Isabel])

Tagiades trebellius lola Evans, 1949 (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Treasury)

Tagiades nestus presbyter (Butler, 1882) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland) (other names: *gracilentus* Weymer, 1887 [TL: New Britain])

Tagiades nestus korela (Mabille, 1891) (TL: Waigeu) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *sivoa* Swinhoe, 1904 [TL: New Guinea]; *curiosa* Swinhoe, 1905 [TL: New Guinea]; *monarchus* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *cratus* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *swinhoei* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: none (misidentification)])

Tagiades nestus suffusus (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manam (=Vulcan); type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, Kiriwina, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby)

Tagiades nestus brunta Evans, 1949 (TL: Woodlark; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Egum, Woodlark)

Subfamily: Coeliadinae Evans, 1937 (1934)

Badamia exclamationis (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: India; type material in ZMC) (GUAM: PALAU: Babelthap?; POHNPEI: Pohnpei; MARSHALL ISLANDS: Majuro, Likiep, Kwajelein, Omelek, Eniwetak, Loi; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Misima, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Fauro, Choiseul, Kolombangara, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Toga, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI: Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Bega; TONGA: Vavau?, Fa Fa; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila; MARQUESAS: Hiva Oa) (other names: *ericus* Fabricius, 1798 [TL: India]; *ladon* Cramer, 1782 [TL: India]; *forulus* Hübner, [1819] [TL: not stated]; *thymbron* C Felder, 1860 [TL: Ambon])

Badamia atrox atrox (Butler, 1877) (TL: Lifu; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu, Maré)

Badamia atrox flava Evans, 1934 (TL: Vanuatu; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Malakula, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Aneityum)

Badamia atrox subflava (Waterhouse, 1920) (TL: Fiji; holotype in AMS) (FIJI: Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Ovalau)

Badamia atrox collenettei Evans, 1934 (TL: Marquesas; type material in BMNH) (MARQUESAS: Hiva Oa)

Allora doleschallii albertisi (Oberthür, 1880) (TL: New Guinea; type material probably destroyed [Parsons, 1998: 145]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland) (other names: *strophius* Miskin, 1890 [TL: New Guinea]; *raluana* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: New Hanover]; *sitiva* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Waigeu]; *infernalis* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: New Guinea])

Allora doleschallii solon Evans, 1949 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH)

(SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)

Allora doleschallii luna (Evans, 1934) (TL: Rendova; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rendova)

Allora doleschallii cristobalensis Tennent, 2001 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)

Allora major talesia Evans, 1949 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Hasora buina Evans, 1928 (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul)

Hasora discolor eira Evans, 1949 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland, Bougainville)

Hasora lavella Evans, 1928 (TL: Vella Lavella; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Florida)

Hasora chromus chromus (Cramer, 1780) ^{note 1} (TL: India) (GUAM: PALAU: Babelthaup?)

Hasora chromus bilunata (Butler, 1883) ^{note 1} (TL: Fiji; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland, Woodlark, Rossel, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Savo, Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs, Tikopia; VANUATU: Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI: Lailai, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Bega, Lakeba, Lau) (other names: *lucescens* Lucas, 1900 [TL: Australia]; *attenuata* Mabille, 1904 [TL: New Guinea]; *ganapata* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: New Guinea])

Hasora hurama hurama (Butler, 1870) ^{note 2} (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Britain, New Ireland, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Normanby, Watts, Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *vivapama* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: New Guinea]; *postfasciata* Rothschild, 1916 [TL: New Guinea])

Hasora hurama kieta (Strand, 1921) ^{note 2} (TL: Bougainville; type material ZMHB) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi, Ulawa, Nendo)

Hasora hurama diana Evans, 1959 (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona, Rennell)

Hasora celaenus (Stoll, 1782) (TL: Ambon) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal ^{note 3}) (other names: *lugubris* Boisduval, 1832 [TL: New Guinea]; *violacea* Elwes & Edwards, 1897 [TL: Ambon]; *akshita* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Waigeu])

Hasora khoda linda Evans, 1934 (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Florida)

Hasora khoda khoda (Mabille, 1876) ^{note 4} (TL: Isle of Pines; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré)

Hasora thridas thridas (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: Buru) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Bougainville) (other names: *ribbei* Plötz, 1886 [TL: Buru]; *apara* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Obi])

Subfamily: Trapezitinae Waterhouse & Lyell, 1914

Felicena dirpha dirpha (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Ireland [possibly erroneous: Parsons (1998: 154)] ^{note 5}) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland ^{note 5}) (other names: *phalos* Boisduval, 1832 [TL: New Guinea])

Felicena dirpha nota Evans, 1949 (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Subfamily: Hesperinae Latreille, 1809

Erionota thrax (Linnaeus, 1767) ^{note 6} (TL: Java; lectotype in LSL) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Tinian, Rota; GUAM: UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Kauai, Oahu, Molokai, Lanai, Maui, Hawaii; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Notocrypta aluensis Swinhoe, 1907 (TL: Alu Islands; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson) (other names: *fergussonia* Fruhstorfer 1911 [TL: Fergusson]; *tobrianda* Swinhoe, 1917 ^{note 7} [TL: Kiriwina])

Notocrypta waigensis waigensis (Plötz, 1882) (TL: Waigeu) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Lihir, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *mangala* Fruhstorfer 1911 [TL: New Guinea]; *klossi* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: New Guinea])

Notocrypta renardi (Oberthür, 1880) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Lihir, Goodenough, Fergusson, Sudest) (other names: *insulata* Butler, 1882 [TL: New Britain]; *wokana* Plötz, 1885 [TL: Aru]; *partita* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: New Guinea]; *affinis* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *angiana* Joicey & Talbot, 1917 [TL: New Guinea]; *rothschildi* Shepard, 1935 [a name to replace *affinis* Rothschild])

Hylephila phyleus phyleus (Drury, 1773) ^{note 8} (TL: Lesser Antilles (Antigua) [Evans, 1955b: 311]) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Niihau, Kauai, Oahu, Molokai, Maui, Necker, Kahoolawe, Hawaii)

Sabera caesina barina Fruhstorfer, 1910 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)

Sabera caesina sudesta Evans, 1935 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)

Sabera caesina louisa Evans, 1935 (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel)

Sabera biaga Evans, 1949 ^{note 9} (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Sabera aruana aruana (Plötz, 1886) (TL: Aru) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough) (other names: *hypomelaena* Mabilie, 1904 [TL: New Guinea]; *jona* Evans, 1935 [TL: New Guinea])

Sabera dobboe dobboe (Plötz, 1885) (TL: Aru) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina,

Goodenough, Normanby, Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *silativa* Swinhoe, 1905 [TL: New Guinea]; *sanghamitta* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: New Guinea]; *bona* Evans, 1935 [TL: Goodenough])

Sabera dobboe hanova Evans, 1949 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain^{note 10}, New Hanover, New Ireland)

Mimene kolbei kolbei (Ribbe, 1899) (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Mimene albiclavata (Butler, 1882) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland; SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?New Georgia^{note 11})

Mimene atropatene (Fruhstorfer, 1911) (TL: Waigeu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *wollastoni* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: New Guinea])

Kobrona wama rudha (Fruhstorfer, 1911) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)

Cephrenes augiades meeki Evans, 1935 (TL: Woodlark; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Misima, Sudest, Rossel)

Cephrenes augiades websteri Evans, 1935 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Witu, Duke of York, New Ireland, Feni)

Cephrenes augiades tugela Evans, 1949 (TL: "Tugela" [probably Guadalcanal^{note 3}]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal^{note 3}, Santa Ana)

Cephrenes moseleyi (Butler, 1884) (TL: Ké Dulan; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Mussau, New Britain, ?New Ireland, Simberi, Bougainville, Goodenough, Fergusson)

Cephrenes shortlandica (Swinhoe, 1915) (TL: Shortlands; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Shortlands, Vella Lavella, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)

Telicota argeus zara (Evans, 1949) (TL: Mussau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau)

Telicota argeus argeus (Plötz, 1883) (TL: Australia) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: ?New Britain, ?New Ireland, Bougainville)

Telicota colon vega Evans, 1949 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Lihir)

Telicota elsa Evans, 1934 (TL: Florida; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Fauro, Treasury, Choiseul, Kolombangara, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal)

Telicota ixion (Evans, 1949) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Goodenough)

Telicota solva (Evans, 1949) (TL: Florida; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA:

Mussau, New Britain, Duke of York, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)

Telicota kezia kezia Evans, 1949 (TL: Buru; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Misima, Sudest)

Telicota kezia lenna Evans, 1949 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: ?Umboi, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir)

Telicota paceka cadmus (Evans, 1934) (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)

Telicota subha (Fruhstorfer, 1911) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Witu, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Kiriwina, Fergusson) (other names: *kiriwinia* Swinhoe, 1917 [TL: Kiriwina])

Telicota gervasa Evans, 1949 (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, New Ireland)

Arrhenes marnas (C Felder, 1860) (TL: Ambon; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Britain)

Arrhenes dschilus dschilus (Plötz, 1885) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)

Arrhenes dschilus decor (Evans, 1934) (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Goodenough, Normanby)

Arrhenes martha Evans, 1934 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Potanthus fettingi ahrendti (Plötz, 1883) ^{note 12} (TL: Ambon) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Suniana sunias tanus (Plötz, 1885) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Normanby)

Suniana sunias isabella Evans, 1934 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Woodlark, Misima, Sudest, Rossel, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana) (other names: *aola* Evans, 1934 [TL: Guadalcanal])

Oriens augustula augustula (Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869) (TL: Vanua Valava [Vanua Levu]) (FIJI: Viwa, Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Leleuvia, Ono, Bulia, Lakeba, Moce) (other names: *fitjiensis* Mabilie, 1878 [TL: "Oceania" (Fiji)]; *chaura* Evans, 1934 [TL: Sri Lanka (erroneous: Evans (1949: 373))])

Oriens augustula alexina (Plötz, 1884) (TL: Samoa) (WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu) (other names: *fraseri* Hopkins, 1927 [TL: Samoa])

Ocybadistes flavovittata (Latreille, 1824) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark) (other names: *hespera* Waterhouse, 1932 [TL: Australia])

Ocybadistes walkeri walkeri Heron, 1894 (TL: Damar Island [Indonesia] and Darwin [Australia] [Edwards *et al.*, 2001: 49]; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson) (other names: *agraulia* Hewitson, [1868] [TL: Australia]; *sudodana* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Sumba])

Ocybadistes ardea Bethune-Baker, 1906 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Goodenough, Sudest) (other names: *udraka* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *ardea* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Karkar (Dampier)]; *lucia* Evans, 1934 [TL: not stated (Aru: Evans, 1949: 367)])

Taractrocera dolon (Plötz, 1884) (TL: Australia) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)

Taractrocera papyria (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: Australia; type lost [Bridges, 1988c: 141]) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe)

Taractrocera luzonensis (Staudinger, 1889) ^{note 13} (TL: Philippines; type material in ZMHB [de Jong, 1991: 259]) (GUAM)

Parnara bada (Moore, 1878) ^{note 14} (TL: Sri Lanka; type material in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthaup? ^{note 14})

Borbo impar impar (Mabille, 1883) (TL: “une femelle d’Australie au de l’Océanie”; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia)

Borbo impar tetragraphus (Mabille, 1891) (TL: Ambon) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Los Negros, New Britain, New Ireland, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Sudest, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, San Cristobal) (other names: *bipunctata* Elwes & Edwards, 1897 [TL: Batchan]; *laraca* Swinhoe, 1907 [TL: Woodlark]; *sidata* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Buru]; *contigialis* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *lavella* Evans, 1937 [TL: Bougainville])

Borbo cinnara (Wallace & Moore, 1866) (TL: Taiwan; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus ^{note 15}, Mussau, New Britain, Goodenough, Misima, Sudest, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Kolombangara, New Georgia, ?Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Nendo, Vanikoro, Tikopia; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *colaca* Moore, 1877 [TL: Andamans]; *cingala* Moore, 1881 [TL: Sri Lanka]; *saturata* Wood-Mason & de Nicéville, 1882 [TL: Nicobars]; *saruna* Plötz, 1885 [TL: Ambon]; *urejus* Plötz, 1885 [TL: Aru])

Pelopidas agna dingo Evans, 1949 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Sudest, Rossel)

Pelopidas agna agnata Evans, 1937 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Los Negros, Mussau, New Britain, Bougainville, SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Nila, Fauro, Treasury, Choiseul, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Pelopidas lyelli lyelli (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Karkar [Dampier]; type material in

BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Los Negros, Emirau, Goodenough, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Kolombangara)

Pelopidas lyelli mathewi (Evans, 1937) (TL: Vanuatu; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Espiritu Santo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama)

Pelopidas mathias repetita (Butler, 1882) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Mussau, Duke of York, Lihir, Bougainville) (other names: *parvimacula* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Karkar (Dampier)])

Caltoris philippina subfenestrata (Röber, 1891) (TL: Ké Islands) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Feni, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, San Cristobal, Nendo)

Caltoris boisduvalii hilda (Evans, 1937) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

FAMILY: PAPILIONIDAE

Subfamily: Papilioninae Latreille, [1802]

Cressida cressida troilus (Butler, 1876) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima ^{note 16})

Pachliopta polydorus manus (Talbot, 1932) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Lou)

Pachliopta polydorus novobritannicus (Rothschild, 1895) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *utuanensis* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Bismarcks])

Pachliopta polydorus aphnitis (Fruhstorfer, 1913) (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Pachliopta polydorus naissus (Fruhstorfer, 1908) (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *phalces* Rothschild, 1908 [TL: Kiriwina and Fergusson]; *albosignatus* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Guinea])

Pachliopta polydorus aignanus (Rothschild, 1898) (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest)

Pachliopta polydorus polypemon (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, Rendova, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa) (other names: *ulawaensis* Joicey & Talbot, 1918 [TL: Ulawa])

Pachliopta polydorus polydaemon (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Ornithoptera priamus admiralitatis (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Lou) (other names: *moinierei* Blandin,

1969 [TL: Manus])

Ornithoptera priamus miokensis (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: Mioko) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Duke of York, Mioko, Ulu, Makada)

Ornithoptera priamus wituensis D'Abrera, 2003 (TL: Witu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Witu)

Ornithoptera priamus bornemanni (Pagenstecher, 1894) (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Ornithoptera priamus urvillianus (Guérin-Méneville, 1838) ^{note 17} (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Tabar, Lihir, Feni, Nissan, Buka, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa) (other names: *burkei* Clark, 1944 [TL: Guadalcanal]; *radiata* Rousseau-Decelle, 1935 [TL: Bougainville]; *fuscapallida* Rousseau-Decelle, 1935 [TL: New Ireland] {*allotiei* Rothschild, 1914 ^{note 18} [TL: Bougainville] })

Ornithoptera priamus boisduvalii (Montrouzier, 1856) ^{note 17} (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark) (other names: *oceanus* C & R Felder, 1864 [TL: Woodlark])

Ornithoptera priamus caelestis (Rothschild, 1898) (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *flavopunctata* Rousseau-Decelle, 1935 [TL: New Guinea])

Ornithoptera priamus poseidon (Doubleday, 1847) (TL: Darnley [Erub] Island, Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, Kiriwina, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *archideus* Gray, 1852 [TL: "Sulawesi" (erroneous: Waigeu)]; *pronomus* Gray, 1852 [TL: Australia]; *triton* C & R Felder, 1864 [TL: Rawak]; *pegasus* C & R Felder, 1864 [TL: New Guinea]; *cronius* C & R Felder, 1864 [TL: New Guinea]; *valentina* Veuillot, 1892 [TL: Waigeu]; *eudamides* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: New Guinea]; *euryaces* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: New Guinea]; *demophanes* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: Fergusson]; *teucus* Joicey & Talbot, 1916 [TL: Biak]; *macalpinei* Moulds, 1974 [TL: Australia])

Ornithoptera victoriae regis (Rothschild, 1895) (TL: Bougainville, Alu) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul) (other names: *resplendens* Ehrman, 1925 [TL: Choiseul]; *archeri* Calderara, 1984 [TL: Choiseul]; {*allotiei* Rothschild, 1914 ^{note 18} [TL: Bougainville] })

Ornithoptera victoriae rubianus (Rothschild, 1904) (TL: Rendova; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare)

Ornithoptera victoriae isabellae (Rothschild & Jordan, 1901) (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel)

Ornithoptera victoriae victoriae (Gray, 1856) (TL: Guadalcanal [Tennent, 1997c]; type in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Florida)

Ornithoptera victoriae reginae Salvin, 1888 (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita, Marmasike) (other names: *marmasikensis* Morita, 2000 [TL: Marmasike])

Ornithoptera victoriae epiphanes (Schmid, 1970) (TL: San Cristobal) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Ornithoptera goliath goliath (Oberthür, 1888) (TL: Waigeu) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Graphium agamemnon enoplus Jordan, 1909 (TL: Palau) (PALAU: Babelthaupt)

Graphium agamemnon admiralis (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus)

Graphium agamemnon neopommerania (Honrath, 1887) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland)

Graphium agamemnon ligatus Rothschild, 1895 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *obliteratus* Lathy, 1899 [TL: Rossel]; *atreus* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: Kiriwina]; *mynion* Fruhstorfer, 1906 [TL: Australia])

Graphium agamemnon salomonis Rothschild, 1895 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Russells, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)

Graphium agamemnon ugiensis (Jordan, 1909) (TL: Ugi) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Graphium macfarlanei admiralia (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

Graphium macfarlanei seminigra (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *aegistiades* Honrath, 1888 [TL: New Britain])

Graphium meeki inexpectatum Miller & Miller, 1981 (TL: Bougainville; type material in AME) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville)

Graphium meeki meeki (Rothschild & Jordan, 1901) (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Santa Isabel)

Graphium mendana acous (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: Bougainville) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Maleai, ?Choiseul)

Graphium mendana neyra (Rothschild, 1895) (TL: Rubiana; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ranongga, Rubiana, Rendova)

Graphium mendana mendana (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal)

Graphium mendana aureofasciatum Racheli, 1979 (TL: Malaita; type material in RNHL) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita) (other names: *malitae* Miller & Miller, 1981 [TL: Malaita])

Graphium browni (Godman & Salvin, 1879) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland)

Graphium hicetaon (Mathew, 1886) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, ?Ugi^{note 19}, ?Ulawa^{note 19}, Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro)

- Graphium weiskei goodenovii* (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)
- Graphium kosii* Muller & Tennent, 1999 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in AMS; type material in ANIC, BMNH, RNHL, PNGIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)
- Graphium gelon* (Boisduval, 1859) (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré) (other names: *taeniolata* Le Cerf, 1923 [TL: Loyalties]; *megasthenes* Mathew, 1889 [TL: New Caledonia])
- Graphium macleayanus insulana* (Waterhouse, 1920) (TL: Lord Howe; holotype in AMS) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk ^{note 20})
- Graphium codrus medon* (C & R Felder, 1864) (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Rossel) (other names: *papuensis* Wallace, 1865 [TL: Waigeu])
- Graphium codrus segonax* (Godman & Salvin, 1878) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni)
- Graphium codrus auratus* (Rothschild, 1898) (TL: St. Gabriel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, St. Gabriel)
- Graphium codrus gabriellae* Racheli, 1979 (TL: a name to replace *solon*) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Mono, Choiseul, Santa Isabel, ?Russells, Guadalcanal, Florida) (other names: *solon* Godman & Salvin, 1888 [TL: Guadalcanal])
- Graphium codrus tenebrionis* (Rothschild, 1895) (TL: New Georgia) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, New Georgia, Tetepare)
- Graphium codrus pisidice* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Malaita) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Graphium codrus christobalus* (Jordan, 1909) (TL: San Cristobal) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Santa Ana)
- Graphium sarpedon choredon* (C & R Felder, 1864) (TL: Australia [Edwards *et al.*, 2001: 423]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima) (other names: *parsedon* Westwood, 1872 [TL: source not known to Westwood]; *messogis* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: Ké Islands]; *temnus* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: New Guinea]; *corycus* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: Waigeu])
- Graphium sarpedon imparilis* (Rothschild, 1895) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Nusa Laut)
- Graphium sarpedon isander* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Shortlands, Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal ^{note 21}) (other names: *shortlandica* Ribbe, 1900 ^{note 21})
- Graphium sarpedon impar* (Rothschild, 1895) (TL: New Georgia) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova)
- Graphium eurypylus lycaonides* (Rothschild, 1895) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson) (other names: *priscus* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: Waigeu])

Graphium eurypylus extensus (Rothschild, 1895) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland) (other names: *talboti* Niepelt 1921 [TL: New Ireland]; *praetorianus* Niepelt 1921 [TL: New Ireland])

Graphium aristeus paron (Godman & Salvin, 1879) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Chilasa toboroi toboroi (Ribbe, 1907) (TL: Bougainville) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville)

Chilasa toboroi straatmani (Racheli, 1979) (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in RNHL) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel, Malaita)

Chilasa moernerii moernerii (Aurivillius, 1919) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Chilasa moernerii mayrhoferi (Bang-Haas, 1939) (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Papilio xuthus Linnaeus, 1767 ^{note 22} (TL: probably Canton, China [Honey & Scoble, 2001: 392]; lectotype in LSL) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan; KOSRAE: UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Kauai, Oahu, Molokai, Lanai, Maui, Hawaii)

Papilio aegeus ormenus (Guérin-Méneville, 1831) ^{note 23} (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *amanga* Boisduval, 1832 [TL: New Guinea]; *onesimus* Hewitson, 1858 [TL: New Guinea]; *adrastus* C & R Felder, 1865 [TL: "Banda. New Guinea"]; *pandion* Wallace, 1865 [TL: Mysol]; *ormenulus* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: Fergusson]; *aegates* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: New Guinea]; *pandoxus* Grose Smith, 1908 [TL: New Guinea]; *rookiensis* Strand, 1914 [TL: Umboi]; *pseudoprospéro* Strand, 1914 [TL: Umboi])

Papilio aegeus websteri (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain) (other names: *bismarckianus* Rothschild, 1895 [TL: New Britain])

Papilio aegeus oritas (Godman & Salvin, 1879) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover, New Ireland) (other names: *oritinus* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: not known]; *albator* Niepelt, 1916 [TL: New Ireland]; *byronensis* Talbot, 1932 [TL: New Hanover])

Papilio aegeus aegeus Donovan, 1805 (TL: Australia) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk ^{note 23}) (other names: *erectheus* Donovan, 1805 [see Edwards, in Nielsen *et al.*, 1996: 358])

Papilio aegeus oberon (Grose Smith, 1897) ^{note 23} (TL: Santa Cruz [Nendo]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Reefs, Duffs, Utupua, Vanikoro)

Papilio cartereti (Oberthür, 1914) ^{note 24} (TL: Admiralties; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros) (other names: *weymeri* Niepelt, 1914 ^{note 24} [TL: Admiralties])

Papilio woodfordi woodfordi Godman & Salvin, 1888 (TL: Shortlands (Alu, Fauro); type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Buka, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro) (other names: *ochracea* Ribbe, 1897 [TL: Bougainville])

- Papilio woodfordi choiseuli* Rothschild, 1908 (TL: Choiseul) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul)
- Papilio woodfordi ariel* (Grose Smith, 1889) (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel)
- Papilio woodfordi laarchus* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Rubiana; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova)
- Papilio woodfordi ptolychus* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Florida)
- Papilio woodfordi mome* Tennent, 1999 (TL: Malaita; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratype in SMFL) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Papilio woodfordi giblei* Tennent, 1999 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)
- Papilio ambrax ambrax* Boisduval, 1832 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: ?Umboi, Kiriwina, Misima, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *decebalus* Fruhstorfer, 1909 [TL: New Guinea]; *akames* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: Fergusson]; *lutosa* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Guinea]; *mazaios* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Guinea]; *ambitiosa* Niepelt, 1924 [TL: New Guinea]; *ambracia* Wallace, 1865 [TL: Waigeu]; *conspectus* Rothschild, 1895 [TL: Waigeu]; *alticola* Jordan, 1909 [TL: New Guinea])
- Papilio ambrax dunali* (Montrouzier, 1856) (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)
- Papilio bridgei bridgei* Mathew, 1886 (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Buka, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Santa Isabel) (other names: *nobilior* Fruhstorfer, 1899 [TL: Bougainville]; *gorei* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Shortlands]; *fischeri* Ribbe, 1900 [TL: Choiseul]; *togonis* Rothschild, 1904 [TL: Santa Isabel]; *tryoni* Mathew 1889 [TL: Ugi] ^{note 25})
- Papilio bridgei prospero* (Grose Smith, 1889) (TL: Rubiana Lagoon; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova)
- Papilio bridgei hecataeus* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida) (other names: *ortegae* Rothschild, 1904 [TL: Florida])
- Papilio bridgei michae* Racheli, 1984 (TL: Malaita; type material in private collections according to author; 4 paratypes [ex coll. Treadaway] in SMFL) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Papilio erskinei* Mathew, 1886 (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi) (other names: *hollinsi* Samson, 1979 [TL: Nendo (erroneous: San Cristobal)])
- Papilio phestus reductus* Rothschild, 1915 (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)
- Papilio phestus phestus* Guérin-Ménéville, 1831 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *nusaliki* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: New Ireland])
- Papilio phestus parkinsoni* (Honrath, 1886) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain) (other names: *minor* Honrath, 1886 [TL: New Britain])

- Papilio phestus minusculus* (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: Shortlands) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Russells)
- Papilio amynthor amynthor* Boisduval, 1859 (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré) (other names: *abstrusus* Butler, 1875 [TL: Maré])
- Papilio amynthor amphiaras* (C & R Felder, 1864) (TL: Australia) (AUSTRALIA: Norfolk) (other names: *ilioneus* Donovan, 1805 ^{note 26})
- Papilio fuscus indicatus* (Butler, 1876) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Normanby, Goodenough, Fergusson, Misima) (other names: *pyrgoteles* Fruhstorfer, 1916 [TL: Misima])
- Papilio fuscus lamponius* (Fruhstorfer, 1904) (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)
- Papilio fuscus cilix* (Godman & Salvin, 1879) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *lamponides* Strand, 1914 [TL: Umboi])
- Papilio fuscus hasterti* (Ribbe, 1907) (TL: Bougainville) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Buka, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida) (other names: *epibomius* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: Florida])
- Papilio fuscus relmae* Tennent, 1999 (TL: New Georgia; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratype in SMFL) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare)
- Papilio fuscus gyrei* Tennent, 1999 (TL: Malaita; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in SMFL) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Papilio fuscus xenophilus* (Mathew, 1886) (TL: Ugi) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi) (other names: *cristobalensis* Samson, 1982 [TL: San Cristobal])
- Papilio fuscus nomus* Gabriel, 1936 (TL: Loh; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Hiu, Loh)
- Papilio fuscus hypsicles* (Hewitson, 1868) (TL: Vanuatu; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté)
- Papilio fuscus burgessi* (Samson, 1982) (TL: Futuna; type material published as being in NBMS, now in GMRC [Tennent, 2005a]) (VANUATU: Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)
- Papilio polytes palewensis* Nakamura, 1933 ^{note 27} (TL: Palau) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Tinian, Rota; GUAM: PALAU: Babelthaup?; YAP: Yap)
- Papilio schmeltzi* Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869 (TL: Ovalau) (FIJI: Viti Levu, Vanua Levu, Nananu-i-ra, Ovalau, Ono, Mango, Vanua Mbalavu, Yasawa, Naviti, Nacula, Taveuni)
- Papilio godeffroyi* Semper, 1866 (TL: Upolu) (FIJI ^{note 28}: WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila)
- Papilio ulysses gabrielis* Rothschild, 1898 (TL: St. Gabriel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, St. Gabriel)
- Papilio ulysses telemachus* (Montrouzier, 1856) (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW

- GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *agasophus* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: Fergusson]; *telephanes* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: Kiriwina])
- Papilio ulysses ambiguus* Rothschild, 1895 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Feni) (other names: *kallinikos* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: New Ireland]; *marius* Fruhstorfer, 1903)
- Papilio ulysses orsippus* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS ^{note 29} : Alu, Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita) (other names: *nigerrimus* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Shortlands]; *cyanippe* Jordan, 1910 [TL: Solomons]; *hilaria* Jordan, 1910 [TL: Guadalcanal]; *penthina* Jordan, 1910 [TL: Santa Isabel])
- Papilio ulysses georgius* Rothschild, 1908 (TL: Ghizo) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia) (other names: *rothschildianus* Fruhstorfer, 1909 [TL: Ghizo])
- Papilio montrouzieri* Boisduval, 1859 (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu) (other names: *chaudoiri* C & R Felder, 1860 [TL: Ambon]; *ulyssinus* Westwood, 1860 [TL: New Caledonia]; *ulyssellus* Westwood, 1860 [TL: New Caledonia]; *westwoodi* Oberthür, 1879 [TL: New Caledonia])
- Papilio anactus* Macleay, 1826 ^{note 30} (TL: Australia; type material lost or destroyed [Waterhouse, 1937: 104]) (NEW CALEDONIA ^{note 31}: New Caledonia)
- Papilio euchenor euchenor* Guérin-Ménéville, 1830 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi) (other names: *axion* Boisduval, 1832 [TL: New Guinea]; *lasos* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: New Guinea]; *scribionius* Fruhstorfer, 1909 [TL: Waigeu]; *hippotas* Fruhstorfer, 1909 [TL: New Guinea])
- Papilio euchenor depilis* Rothschild, 1895 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York)
- Papilio euchenor novohibernicus* Rothschild, 1896 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland, Simberi)
- Papilio euchenor neohannoveranus* Rothschild, 1898 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)
- Papilio euchenor godartii* (Montrouzier, 1856) ^{note 32} (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson) (other names: *intercastellanus* Rothschild, 1898 [TL: not given (ms name)]; *euchenides* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: Fergusson])
- Papilio euchenor misimanus* Rothschild, 1898 (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima)
- Papilio euchenor sudestensis* Rothschild, 1908 (TL: Sudest) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)
- Papilio euchenor rosselanus* Rothschild, 1908 (TL: Rossel) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel)
- Papilio demoleus novoguineensis* Rothschild, 1908 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland ^{note 33}, Simberi ^{note 33})
- Papilio demoleus sthenelus* (Macleay, 1826) ^{note 30} (TL: Australia; type material lost or destroyed [Waterhouse, 1937: 104]) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe) (other names: *pictus* Fruhstorfer, 1898 [TL: Sumba])

FAMILY: PIERIDAE

Subfamily: Coliadinae Swainson, 1821

Catopsilia pomona (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (NORTH-EERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Tinian, Rota; GUAM: PALAU: Babelthaup, Koror; YAP: Yap; POHNPEI: Pohnpei; KOSRAE: PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Rossel, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Nila, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Russells, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ulawa, Ugi, Nendo; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines; VANUATU: Tegua, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; NEW ZEALAND: North Island ^{note 34}; FIJI: Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Yanuca)

Catopsilia pyranthe pyranthe (Linnaeus, 1758) (TL: “Asia” [China, Canton]; lectotype in LSL) (PALAU: Babelthaup?; YAP: Yap; POHNPEI: Pohnpei, Temwen, Takaieu; KOSRAE)

Catopsilia pyranthe crokera (MacLeay, 1826) ^{note 30} (TL: Australia; type material lost or destroyed [Waterhouse, 1937: 104]) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe)

Catopsilia pyranthe lactea (Butler, 1870) (TL: “South-Sea Islands”; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu, Maré; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Toga, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI ^{note 35}: Viti Levu, Lau)

Catopsilia scylla etesia (Hewitson, 1867) ^{note 36} (TL: Australia [Queensland]; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Simberi ^{note 36}; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)

Catopsilia scylla novacaledonia (Viette, 1950) ^{note 36} (TL: New Caledonia; type material in MNHM) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia)

Catopsilia scylla gorgophone (Boisduval, 1836) ^{note 36} (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna; FIJI: Viti Levu)

Eurema hecabe marginata (Kishida, 1933) (TL: Palau) (PALAU: Babelthaup, Arakebesan, Koror; YAP: Yap; CHUUK: Chuuk Lagoon islands?; KOSRAE)

Eurema hecabe oeta (Fruhstorfer, 1910) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

Eurema hecabe kerawara Ribbe, 1898 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir) (other names: *magna* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Mioko])

Eurema hecabe nivaria (Fruhstorfer, 1910) (TL: Solomons; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Buka, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Nila, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Russells, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Nendo, Utupua, Reefs, Duffs) (other names: *wuwulana* ^{note 37} Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Wuvulu])

Eurema hecabe novaecaledoniae Corbet & Pendlebury, 1932 (TL: New

Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines)

Eurema hecabe sulphurata (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Maré; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Toga, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Mere Lava, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI: Yasawa, Nacula, Viwa, Naviti, Naukathuvu, Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Nananu-i-Ra, Bulia, Lakeba, Moce, Fulaga, Rotuma; TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu; WESTERN SAMOA ^{note 39}: Upolu; NIUE) (other names: *variata* Butler, 1875 [TL: Erromango]; *hebridina* Butler, 1875 [TL: Tanna]; *inanata* Butler, 1875 [TL: Mota]; *pumilaris* Butler, 1875 [TL: Tanna]; *lifuana* Butler, 1877 [TL: Lifu]; *sinapina* Butler, 1877 [TL: Lifu]; *aprica* Butler, 1883 [TL: Tongatabu]; *maroensis* Butler, 1883 [TL: Maroa]; *laratensis* Butler, 1883 [TL: Larat])

Eurema blanda saraha (Fruhstorfer, 1912) ^{note 37} (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Mussau, Buka, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, San Cristobal)

Eurema blanda kishidai Yata, 1994 (TL: Palau; type material in BMNH) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Tinian, Rota, Pagan; GUAM: PALAU: Babelthaupt)

Eurema candida xanthomelaena (Godman & Salvin, 1879) (TL: New Ireland; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *digentia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: not stated])

Eurema candida salomonis (Butler, 1898) (TL: Fauro; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Nila, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel) (other names: *salomonis* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Shortlands])

Eurema candida yatai Tennent, 2004 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi)

Eurema candida woodfordi (Butler, 1898) (TL: Guadalcanal; lectotype in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Pavuvu, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita; NEW CALEDONIA: ?New Caledonia ^{note 40})

Eurema puella brandti Tennent, 2004 (TL: Woodlark; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)

Eurema puella misima Tennent, 2004 (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima)

Eurema brigitta nebulosa (Kishida, 1933) (TL: Palau) (PALAU: Babelthaupt) (other names: *angusta* Kishida, 1933 [TL: Palau])

Eurema brigitta australis (Wallace, 1867) ^{note 41} (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia; FIJI: Viti Levu; TONGA: Vavau) (other names: *zoraide* C & R Felder, 1865 [TL: not known to C & R Felder ^{note 41}])

Eurema brigitta sincera Shirôzu & Yata, 1982 (TL: [a name to replace *papuana*: type material in KUCGE]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland?) (other names: *papuana* Shirôzu & Yata, 1981 [TL: New Guinea])

Eurema smilax smilax (Donovan, 1805) (TL: Australia) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe) (other names: *ingana* Wallace, 1867 [TL: Australia]; *parvula* Herrich-Schäffer, 1869 [TL: Australia]; *varius* Miskin, 1889 [TL: Australia]; *casta* Lucas, 1894 [TL: Australia])

Subfamily: Pierinae Swainson, 1820

Elodina hypatia hypatia C & R Felder, 1865 ^{note 42} (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *mullicercula* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *pasarga* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *doearilla* van Eecke, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *litana* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Ké Islands])

Elodina andropis hydatis Fruhstorfer, 1910 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Egum, Goodenough, Fergusson) (other names: *effeminata* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea])

Elodina argypheus Grose Smith, 1890 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal)

Elodina umbratica Grose Smith, 1889 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Rendova, Guadalcanal, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Elodina primularis primularis Butler, 1882 (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Duke of York, New Ireland) (other names: *incisa* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Ireland])

Elodina primularis citrinaris (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Elodina signata signata Wallace, 1867 (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines)

Elodina signata pseudanops (Butler, 1877) (TL: Lifu; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: Lifu)

Leuciacria olivei Muller, 1999 (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Saletara cycinna corinna (Wallace, 1867) (TL: Waigeu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland?; SOLOMON ISLANDS: New Georgia, Rendova, Guadalcanal, Malaita, San Cristobal) (other names: *gisco* Grose Smith, 1895 [TL: New Georgia])

Appias ada ardens (Butler, 1898) (TL: Palau; type material in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthau; YAP) (*ella* Butler, 1898 [TL: Yap]; *subtuslutea* Roepke, 1935 [TL: Java])

Appias ada florentia Grose Smith, 1896 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi, Bougainville, Fergusson, Normanby, Sudest; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Rendova, Tetepare, New Georgia, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita) (other names: *solstitialis* Butler, 1898 [TL: New Ireland]; *ribbei* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: New Georgia]; *vana* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: Bougainville]; *monna* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: "Solomon Islands"]; *dunaetha* Fruhstorfer, 1916 [TL: Rendova]; *plotina* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: Fergusson]; *chorasina* Fruhstorfer, 1921 [TL: New Guinea]; *thasia* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: New Guinea]; *herenia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea])

Appias sp. ^{note 43} (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Rota; GUAM)

Appias albina albina (Boisduval, 1836) (TL: Ambon) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina)

- Appias celestina eumilis* (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *delicata* Butler, 1882 [TL: Duke of York])
- Appias celestina orientalis* (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Bougainville) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville, Normanby)
- Appias athama psyche* (C & R Felder, 1865) ^{notes 42, 44} (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines) (other names: *wallacei* Butler, 1898 ^{note 44} [TL: Malakula])
- Appias athama athama* (Blanchard, 1848) (TL: Ovalau; type material in MNHN) (VANUATU: Mota Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Malakula, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Aniwa, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI: Yasawa, Naviti, Viti Levu, Vanua Levu, Ovalau, Ongea, Totoya, Lau) (other names: *wallacei* Butler, 1898 ^{note 44} [TL: Malakula]; *jacquinotii* Lucas, 1852 [TL: Ovalau ^{note 44}]; *athama* Lucas, 1852 [TL: Ovalau ^{note 44}])
- Appias athama manaia* (Hopkins, 1927) (TL: Upolu; type material in BMNH) (TONGA: Vanau; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila)
- Appias paulina ega* (Boisduval, 1836) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Efaté, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *caledonica* C Felder, 1862 [TL: New Caledonia]; *argentifera* Joicey & Talbot, 1928 [TL: Lifu])
- Cepora perimale latilimbata* (Butler, 1876) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Panaeate, Misima) (other names: *hierocles* Fruhstorfer, 1914 [TL: Yule]; *yuleana* Fruhstorfer, 1914 [TL: Yule]; *hartei* Ribbe, 1901 [TL: New Guinea])
- Cepora perimale leucophora* (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: Kiriwina; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark) (other names: *hiscia* Fruhstorfer, 1914 [TL: Woodlark])
- Cepora perimale* ssp. ^{note 45} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Los Negros)
- Cepora perimale dohertyana* (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *mithra* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: Fergusson])
- Cepora perimale quadricolor* (Salvin & Godman, 1877) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Buka)
- Cepora perimale agnata* (Grose Smith, 1889) (TL: Rubiana; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa) (other names: *macdonaldi* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Bougainville])
- Cepora perimale discolor* (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)
- Cepora perimale radiata* Howarth, 1962 (TL: Bellona; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona, Rennell)
- Cepora perimale perimale* (Donovan, 1805) (TL: Norfolk [see Holloway & Peters, 1976: 292-294; Gurr, 1999]; type material in MMS) (AUSTRALIA: Norfolk)

Cepora perimale acrisa (Boisduval, 1859) (TL: “New Caledonia” [probably Lifu: Holloway & Peters, 1976: 294]; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré) (other names: *maculata* Grose Smith, 1896 [TL: “New Britain” (erroneous: Loyalties?: Holloway & Peters, 1976: 294; Parsons, 1998: 294)]; *terranea* Butler, 1877 [TL: Lifu])

Cepora perimale amarella (Wallace, 1867) (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines)

Cepora perimale jeanneli Viette, 1950 (TL: Vanuatu; type material in MNHN) (VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Maewo, Malakula, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna ^{note 45})

Cepora perimale perithea (C & R Felder, 1865) (TL: Fiji; type material in AMS) (FIJI: Viwa, Viti Levu, Yanuca) (other names: *inopinata* Butler, 1883 [TL: Fiji])

Pieris rapae (Linnaeus, 1758) ^{note 46} (TL: Sweden; lectotype in LSL) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines; VANUATU: Tanna ^{note 46}; NEW ZEALAND ^{note 46}: North Island, South Island, Stewart, Chatham; UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Niihau, Kauai, Oahu, Molokai, Lanai, Maui, Necker, Kahoolawe, Hawaii)

Belenois java teutonia (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: Australia; holotype in BMNH [Edwards *et al.*, 2001: 469]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Kitava; AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe ^{note 47})

Belenois java picata (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland)

Belenois java peristhene (Boisduval, 1859) (TL: New Caledonia; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Misima, Sudest, Bougainville ^{note 47}; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Marulaon, Mane, Mbanika, Rennell, San Cristobal, Reefs, Tikopia; AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe ^{note 47}, Norfolk ^{note 47}, Philip Island; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu, Ouvéa, Maré; VANUATU: Loh, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Aniwa, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *nigrita* Joicey & Talbot, 1928 [TL: Vanuatu])

Belenois java clarissa (Butler, 1883) (TL: Fiji) (FIJI: Lailai, Viwa, Naviti, Sawa-i-lau, Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Leleuvia, Lakeba, Moce, Fulaga, Rotuma) (other names: *micronesia* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: Viti (Viti Levu)]; *vitiensis* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: Fiji])

Belenois java schmeltzi Hopkins, 1927 (TL: Neiafu, Vavau; type material in BMNH) (WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila; TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu, Eua, Niua-foou; NIUE)

Delias aruna inferna Butler, 1871 (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Fergusson, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *irma* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: New Guinea]; *arovana* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: Rossel])

Delias madetes madetes (Godman & Salvin, 1878) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Delias madetes honrathi (von Mitis, 1893) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Delias madetes neohannoverana Rothschild, 1915 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)

- Delias ellipsis* de Joannis, 1901 (TL: “Australie” [New Caledonia]; syntypes in MNHN and BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia)
- Delias alberti guava* Arora, 1983 (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville)
- Delias alberti alberti* Rothschild, 1904 (TL: Choiseul; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul)
- Delias alberti tetamba* Arora, 1983 (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal)
- Delias schoenbergi schoenbergi* Rothschild, 1895 (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville)
- Delias schoenbergi choiseuli* Rothschild, 1904 (TL: Choiseul; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul)
- Delias schoenbergi isabellae* Rothschild & Jordan, 1901 ^{note 48} (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel)
- Delias mysis rosseliana* Rothschild, 1915 ^{note 48} (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Rossel)
- Delias mysis maga* (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)
- Delias mysis goodenovii* Rothschild, 1915 (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)
- Delias bagoe bagoe* (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Ireland; type material in MNHN) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland, Nusa Laut) (other names: *eurygania* Godman & Salvin, 1878 [TL: New Ireland]; *nusana* Fruhstorfer, 1905 [TL: Nusa Laut])
- Delias bagoe restricta* Rothschild, 1915 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)
- Delias salvini* Butler, 1882 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)
- Delias gabia zarate* Grose Smith, 1900 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina) (other names: *felsina* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *marinda* Hulstaert, 1924 [TL: New Guinea]; *aurantimacula* Joicey & Talbot, 1922 [TL: New Guinea]; *bantina* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Kiriwina]; *masinissa* Fruhstorfer, 1914 [TL: Yule]; *scribonia* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: New Guinea]; *flavipunctata* Hagen, 1897 [TL: New Guinea]; *impunctata* Hagen, 1897 [TL: New Guinea]; *albipunctata* Hagen, 1897 [TL: New Guinea])
- Delias gabia callistrate* (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)
- Delias dice samarai* Joicey & Talbot, 1916 (TL: Samarai) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby, Samarai)
- Delias dice rectifascia* Talbot, 1928 ^{note 49} (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest, Rossel)
- Delias ennia saturata* Rothschild, 1915 (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)
- Delias ennia limbata* Rothschild, 1915 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA

NEW GUINEA: Sudest)

Delias lytaea lytaea (Godman & Salvin, 1878) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Delias lytaea georgiana Grose Smith, 1895 ^{note 50} (TL: New Georgia; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: New Georgia ^{note 50}) (other names: *smithi* Talbot, 1929 [TL: a name raised unnecessarily to replace *georgiana*])

Delias messalina vigasa Parsons, 1989 (TL: New Britain; type material in BPBM) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain) (other names: *naokomoritae* Morita, 1995 [TL: New Britain])

Delias messalina lizae Muller, 1999 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in AMS) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Delias messalina messalina Arora, 1983 (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville)

Delias messalina orientalis Arora, 1983 (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal)

Delias caliban caliban Grose Smith, 1897 (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson)

Delias caliban satisbona Rothschild, 1915 (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Delias ornytion ornytion (Godman & Salvin, 1881) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *katharina* Ribbe, 1900 [TL: New Guinea]; *rosselana* Joicey & Talbot, 1916 [TL: Rossel])

Delias eximia Rothschild, 1915 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Delias shunichii Morita, 1996 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Delias totila Heller, 1896 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Delias narses Heller, 1896 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Delias brandti Muller, 2001 (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Delias nysa caledonica Nieuwenhuis & Howarth, 1969 (TL: New Caledonia; type material in NMR) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu, Maré)

Delias nysa santo Talbot, 1937 (TL: Espiritu Santo; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Espiritu Santo)

FAMILY: LYCAENIDAE

Subfamily: Curetinae Distant, 1884

Curetis barsine fergussoni (Chapman, 1915) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby)

Curetis barsine solita (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA

NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Treasury, Choiseul, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Tetepare) (other names: *schortlandica* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: Shortlands]; *georgiana* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: Shortlands]; *bougainvillei* Chapman, 1915 [TL: Bougainville])

Subfamily: Miletinae Reuter, 1896 ^{note 51}

Liphyra brassolis lugens Niepelt, 1921 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni) (other names: *nov-abritannica* Willner, 1985 [TL: New Britain])

Liphyra brassolis bougainvilleanus Samson & Smart, 1980 ^{note 52} (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Faisi)

Liphyra brassolis salomonis Samson & Smart, 1980 ^{note 52} (TL: Tulagi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rendova, Russells, Guadalcanal, Florida, Tulagi, San Cristobal)

Logania hampsoni Fruhstorfer, 1914 (TL: New Guinea; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain) (other names: *meeki* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Karkar (Dampier)]; *masana* Fruhstorfer, 1916 [TL: New Guinea])

Spalgis asmus Parsons, 1986 (TL: New Guinea; holotype in CAS) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Spalgis? sp. ^{note 53} (NIUE)

Subfamily: Theclinae Swainson, 1830 (1820)

Pseudodipsas una (D'Abrera, 1971) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Pseudodipsas mulleri Tennent, 2004 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Lucia limbaria Swainson, 1833 (TL: Australia) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe)

Hypochrysops apollo wendisi (Bethune-Baker, 1909) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Hypochrysops arronica honora (Grose Smith, 1898) (TL: New Hanover; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus? ^{note 54}, New Hanover, New Ireland ^{note 54})

Hypochrysops architas architas Druce, 1891 (TL: Fauro; whereabouts of holotype not known [Sands, 1986: 41]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul)

Hypochrysops architas marie Tennent, 2001 (TL: New Georgia; holotype and

- paratypes in BMNH; paratype in BPBM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ghizo, New Georgia, Rendova)
- Hypochrysops architas cratevas* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Guadalcanal; location of type material unknown [Sands, 1986: 41] (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Florida)
- Hypochrysops architas seuthes* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Malaita; location of type material unknown [Sands, 1986: 41] (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Hypochrysops scintillans scintillans* (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain) (other names: *pagenstecheri* Ribbe, 1889)
- Hypochrysops scintillans mirabilis* (Pagenstecher, 1894) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni, Bougainville)
- Hypochrysops scintillans carveri* D'Abrera, 1971 (TL: Witu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Witu)
- Hypochrysops scintillans carolina* D'Abrera, 1971 (TL: Mussau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau)
- Hypochrysops scintillans squalliensis* D'Abrera, 1971 (TL: Emirau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Emirau)
- Hypochrysops scintillans constancea* D'Abrera, 1971 (TL: Tugela [Guadalcanal?] ^{note 3}; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Guadalcanal ^{note 3}, Florida)
- Hypochrysops scintillans jamesi* Tennent, 2001 (TL: New Georgia; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Choiseul ^{note 55}, New Georgia)
- Hypochrysops taeniata* Jordan, 1908 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)
- Hypochrysops julie* Tennent, 2001 (TL: Nendo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro)
- Hypochrysops argyriorufa* van Eecke, 1924 (TL: New Guinea; lectotype in RNHL) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)
- Hypochrysops castaneus* Sands, 1986 (TL: New Guinea; holotype in ANIC; paratype in RNHL; paratype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)
- Hypochrysops cleon* Grose Smith, 1900 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest ^{note 56})
- Hypochrysops ferrugineus* Sands, 1986 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)
- Hypochrysops pythias aurifer* (Grose Smith, 1898) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson)
- Hypochrysops polycletus kaystrus* (Fruhstorfer, 1908) (TL: New Guinea; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Ireland)
- Hypochrysops polycletus brunnea* (Druce, 1902) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Misima)
- Hypochrysops alyattes aristocles* (Grose Smith, 1898) (TL: Mioko; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Duke of York, Mioko, New

Ireland)

ZOOTAXA

1178

Hypochrysops alyattes alyattes Druce, 1891 (TL: Guadalcanal; location of type material unknown [Sands, 1986: 83]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ghizo, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)

Philiris siassi siassi Sands, 1979 (TL: Umboi; type material in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain)

Philiris siassi krima Muller, 2002 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in ANIC; type material in AMS and BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland, Simberi)

Philiris sp. ^{note 57} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Normanby)

Philiris helena helena (Snellen, 1887) (TL: Roon Island [Geelvink Bay, New Guinea]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi)

Philiris helena speirion (Druce, 1897) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)

Philiris helena ssp. ^{note 58} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Philiris apicalis apicalis Tite, 1963 (TL: New Britain; type in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Philiris apicalis ginni Muller, 2002 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Philiris melanacra Tite, 1963 (TL: Witu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Witu, Umboi, New Britain, New Ireland)

Philiris tombara Tite, 1963 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Ireland)

Philiris lucescens lucescens Tite, 1963 ^{note 59} (TL: Umboi; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain)

Philiris lucescens lak Muller, 2002 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in ANIC; type material in AMC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Philiris intensa birou Wind & Clench, 1947 ^{note 60} (TL: New Guinea; type material in AMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Misima)

Philiris intensa regina (Butler, 1882) ^{note 60} (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi)

Philiris moira moira (Grose Smith, 1899) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)

Philiris moira riuensis (Tite, 1963) (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby, Misima, Sudest)

Philiris satis Tite, 1963 (TL: Goodenough; type in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Philiris caelestis Sands, 1979 (TL: New Guinea; holotype in ANIC - further type material in ANIC, BMNH and PNGIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)

Arhopala leo Druce, 1894 ^{note 61} (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW

GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby, Sariba, Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *telephus* Toxopeus, 1930 [TL: New Guinea]; *leonidas* Toxopeus, 1930 [TL: New Guinea]; *droa* Evans, 1957 [TL: New Guinea]; *louisa* Evans, 1957 [TL: Sudest])

Arhopala nobilis C Felder, 1860 (TL: Ambon; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)

Arhopala florinda pagenstecheri (Ribbe, 1899) (TL: New Britain; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Arhopala florinda florinda (Grose Smith, 1896) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)

Arhopala wildei soda Evans, 1957 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Misima, Sudest)

Arhopala eurus eurus Druce, 1891 ^{note 61} (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Sassavele, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Arhopala eurus tovesi Tennent, 1999 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Arhopala mimsyi Tennent, 1999 (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Stirling, New Georgia)

Arhopala adherbal Grose Smith, 1902 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)

Arhopala tindali (Ribbe, 1899) (TL: Shortlands) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Shortlands, Stirling, Choiseul, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Savo, Malaita) (other names: *styx* Evans, 1957 [TL: New Britain])

Arhopala madytus Fruhstorfer, 1914) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Normanby, Sudest, Rossel)

Arhopala meander Boisduval, 1832 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Arhopala philander gander Evans, 1957 (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, Fergusson)

Arhopala philander gazella (Fruhstorfer, 1914) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Witu)

Arhopala philander eichhorni Evans, 1957 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi)

Arhopala philander meeki Evans, 1957 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover, ?Bougainville)

Arhopala leander (Evans, 1957) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA ^{note 62}: New Britain)

Arhopala kiriwinii Bethune-Baker, 1903 (TL: Kiriwina and Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson)

Arhopala micale micale Blanchard, 1848 ^{note 63} (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW

- GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *androtion* Fruhstorfer, 1914 [TL: Yule Island]; *centra* Evans, 1957 [TL: New Guinea])
- Arhopala micale cidona* (Fruhstorfer, 1914) (TL: Kiriwina; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark)
- Arhopala micale riuna* Evans, 1957 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest, Rossel)
- Arhopala aexone* (Hewitson, 1863) (TL: Waigeu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Misima)
- Arhopala sophrosyne* (Grose Smith, 1889) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Feni, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Stirling, Choiseul, Rendova, Guadalcanal, Savo, Ulawa)
- Arhopala azenia* (Hewitson, 1863) (TL: Waigeu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby, Sariba)
- Arhopala admete eucolpis* (Kirsch, 1877) (TL: Jobi) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Normanby, Misima, Sudest) (other names: *waigeoensis* Bethune-Baker, 1903 [TL: Waigeu])
- Arhopala admete sudesta* Evans, 1957 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest, Rossel)
- Arhopala thamyras phryxus* (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus ^{note 64}, Los Negros ^{note 64}, Umboi, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Sudest, Rossel, Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi, Ulawa) (other names: *sophax* Mathew, 1887 [TL: Ugi]; *latimarginata* Strand, 1912 [TL: New Guinea]; *interniplaga* Strand, 1912 [TL: Waigeu]; *teuthrone* Fruhstorfer, 1914 [TL: New Guinea]; *zelea* Fruhstorfer, 1914 [TL: Fergusson])
- Arhopala thamyras minnetta* (Butler, 1882) ^{note 64} (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Emirau, Witu, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi)
- Ogyris meeki* ssp.? ^{note 65} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)
- Amblypodia annetta faisina* (Ribbe, 1899) (TL: Faisi) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Faisi)
- Amblypodia annetta russellensis* Tennent, 2000 (TL: Pavuvu; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Pavuvu)
- Acupicta meeki* Eliot, 1974 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)
- Hypochlorosis antipha metilia* (Fruhstorfer, 1908) (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson)
- Hypolycaena periphorbas* Butler, 1882 ^{note 66} (TL: New Britain; type material in

BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Witu, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Feni) (other names: *moutoni* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: Duke of York]; *erasmus* Grose Smith, 1900 [TL: New Ireland])

Hypolycaena phorbas silo Fruhstorfer, 1912 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Misima)

Hypolycaena dictaea C & R Felder, 1865 ^{notes 42, 66} (TL: Waigeu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Sudest)

Hypolycaena danis derpiha (Hewitson, 1878) (TL: Aru; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Misima)

Hypolycaena danis milo (Grose Smith, 1896) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi)

Hypolycaena alcestis (Grose Smith, 1889) (TL: Florida; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Kolombangara, Ghizo, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)

Deudorix woodfordi neopommerana Ribbe, 1899 ^{note 67} (TL: New Britain; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Deudorix woodfordi woodfordi Druce, 1891 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, San Cristobal, Santa Ana)

Deudorix confusa Tennent, 2000 (TL: Choiseul; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Rendova, Guadalcanal)

Deudorix emira Tennent, 2000 ^{note 68} (TL: Emirau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Emirau)

Deudorix mulleri Tennent, 2000 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Deudorix viridens Druce, 1891 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Guadalcanal)

Deudorix brilligi Tennent, 2000 (TL: Choiseul; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul)

Deudorix diovis Hewitson, 1863 (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland, Sudest) (other names: *biaka* Joicey & Talbot, 1916 [TL: Biak])

Deudorix diovis ssp.? (SOLOMON ISLANDS ^{note 69} : Alu, Rendova)

Deudorix epijarbas ssp.? (NEW CALEDONIA ^{note 69} : New Caledonia)

Deudorix epijarbas concolor (Joicey & Talbot, 1917) (TL: Waigeu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, New Britain, New Ireland, Bougainville)

Deudorix epijarbas diovella Waterhouse, 1920 (TL: Viti Levu; holotype in AMS) (FIJI: Viwa, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu)

Deudorix epijarbas doris Hopkins, 1927 (TL: Upolu; type material in BMNH) (WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu)

Deudorix epijarbas armstrongi Hopkins, 1927 (TL: Vavau; type material in BMNH) (TONGA: Vavau)

Deudorix mathewi mathewi Druce, 1892 (TL: Vanuatu; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS ^{note 70} : Vanikoro; VANUATU: Loh, Mota, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Epi, Efaté)

Deudorix mathewi naruai Tennent, 2003 (TL: Tanna; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Erromango, Tanna, Aneityum)

Deudorix epirus kallias Fruhstorfer, 1908 (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Sudest)

Deudorix niepelti (Joicey & Talbot, 1922) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Deudorix affinis (Rothschild, 1915) ^{note 71} (TL: Karkar [Dampier]; type in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)

Deudorix democles ssp.? ^{note 72} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Simberi)

Deudorix eagon Tennent, 2000 (TL: Choiseul; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul)

Deudorix wabens Tennent, 2000 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rendova ^{note 73}, Guadalcanal)

Rapala varuna simsoni (Miskin, 1874) (TL: Australia; syntypes in QMB) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Lihir, Normanby)

Artipe sp. ^{note 74} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Bindahara phocides isabella (C Felder, 1860) ^{notes 75, 96} (TL: Ambon; type material in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthau; YAP: Yap?; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Mussau, Emirau, New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Bougainville, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Sariba, Normanby, Sudest, Rossel)

Bindahara phocides chromis (Mathew, 1887) ^{note 75} (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Stirling, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Rendova, Pavuvu, Mbanika, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ugi, Nendo)

Bindahara meeki kolmaui Muller & Sands, 1999 (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Strymon bazochii (Godart, 1824) ^{note 76} (TL: Brasil; type material in MNHN) (FIJI: Taveuni, Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Leleuvia, Ovalau; UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Oahu, Hawaii, Kahoolawe, Kauai, Maui, Molokai)

Callophrys rubi (Linnaeus, 1758) ^{note 77} (TL: Sweden; lectotype in LSL) (FIJI? ^{note 77})

Tmolus echion (Linnaeus, 1767) ^{note 78} (TL: "America" [West Indies]; described from illustration by Kleeman (1761) [Honey & Scoble, 2001: 321]) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Oahu, Hawaii, Kauai, Maui)

Ocaria ocrisia (Hewitson, 1868) ^{note 79} (TL: Ecuador; syntypes in BMNH) (SOCIETY ISLANDS: Tahiti)

Subfamily: Lycaeninae Leach, 1815

Lycaena salustius (Fabricius, 1793) (TL: New Zealand; whereabouts of type material not known [Gibbs, 1980b: 141]) (NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island, Stewart) (other names: *edna* Doubleday, 1843 [in White & Doubleday] [TL: New Zealand]; *maui* Fereday, 1877 [TL: North Island])

Lycaena rauparaha (Fereday, 1877) (TL: South Island; holotype in CMNZ [Hutton, 1901: 96]) (NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island)

Lycaena feredayi (Bates, 1867) (TL: New Zealand; type material in BMNH; co-type in CMNZ [Hutton, 1901: 96]) (NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island) (other names: *enysii* Butler, 1876 [TL: North Island])

Lycaena boldenarum White, 1862 (TL: New Zealand) (NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island)

Subfamily: Polyommatainae Swainson, 1827

Anthene lycaenoides sutrana (Fruhstorfer, 1916) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Anthene lycaenoides orientalis Tennent, 2001 (TL: Choiseul; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul)

Anthene paraffinis emoloides Tite, 1966 (TL: Normanby; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)

Anthene paraffinis paraffinis (Fruhstorfer, 1916) (TL: Duke of York) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, New Britain, Witu, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Sassavele, Santa Isabel)

Anthene paraffinis matthias Tite, 1966 (TL: Mussau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau)

Anthene paraffinis nissani Tite, 1966 (TL: Nissan; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nissan)

Anthene paraffinis nereia Tite, 1966 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)

Anthene paraffinis cristobalus Tennent, 2001 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi)

Anthene seltuttus seltuttus (Röber, 1886) (TL: Aru; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby)

Anthene seltuttus violacea (Butler, 1899) (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest, Rossel)

- Candalides xanthospilos* (Hübner, 1817) (TL: Australia) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe)
- Candalides parsonsi* Tennent, 2005 ^{note 80} (TL: Normanby; type in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)
- Candalides* sp. ^{note 80} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)
- Candalides riuensis* (Tite, 1963) (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)
- Candalides lamia* (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)
- Candalides erinus sudesta* Tite, 1963 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)
- Petrelaea tombagensis* (Röber, 1886) (TL: Sulawesi) (PALAU: Babelthaupt; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Bougainville, Fergusson, Normanby; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Choiseul, Kolombangara, Rendova; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Maewo, Malakula, Tanna)
- Nacaduba subperusia uniformis* (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus)
- Nacaduba subperusia martha* Eliot, 1955 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Emirau, New Britain, Feni, Woodlark, Fergusson, Rossel)
- Nacaduba pactolus antalcidas* Fruhstorfer, 1915 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)
- Nacaduba pactolus raluana* Ribbe, 1899 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni)
- Nacaduba pactolus bilikii* Tennent, 2000 (TL: Choiseul; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul)
- Nacaduba pactolus georgia* Tennent, 2000 (TL: Kolombangara; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Kolombangara)
- Nacaduba berenice apira* Fruhstorfer, 1916 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Dyaul, New Hanover, New Ireland, Lihir, Nissan)
- Nacaduba berenice korene* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, ?Duke of York [Salvin & Godman, 1877: 146], Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel, Rennell ^{note 81}, Guadalcanal, Florida, San Cristobal)
- Nacaduba novaehebridensis vulcana* Tite, 1963 (TL: Manam (=Vulcan); type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, New Ireland, Feni, Goodenough, Fergusson, Nissan)
- Nacaduba novaehebridensis guizoensis* Tite, 1963 (TL: Ghizo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)
- Nacaduba novaehebridensis medius* Tennent, 2000 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Santa Ana)
- Nacaduba novaehebridensis nubilus* Tennent, 2003 (TL: Loh; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Loh)

- Nacaduba novaehebridensis novaehebridensis* Druce, 1892 (TL: Vanuatu [syntypic series]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs; VANUATU: Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)
- Nacaduba dyopa lepidus* (Tennent, 2000) (TL: Nendo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)
- Nacaduba dyopa dyopa* (Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869) (TL: Ovalau) (FIJI: Viwa, Viti Levu, Ovalau, Lakeba, Rotuma; TONGA: Vavau; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila, Tau) (other names: *vitiensis* Butler, 1883 [TL: Fiji]; *gemmata* Druce, 1887 [TL: Fiji]; *samoensis* Druce, 1892 [TL: Samoa])
- Nacaduba kurava cyaneira* (Fruhstorfer, 1916) ^{notes 82, 96} (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus)
- Nacaduba kurava pacifica* Toxopeus, 1927 ^{note 82} (TL: Goodenough) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)
- Nacaduba kurava lydia* (Fruhstorfer, 1916) (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson)
- Nacaduba kurava rothschildi* Toxopeus, 1927 (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest, Rossel)
- Nacaduba kurava ariitea* (Fruhstorfer, 1916) (TL: Bismarck Archipelago) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Umboi, New Britain, Witu, Dyaul, New Ireland, Lihir, Nissan)
- Nacaduba kurava eurentes* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Fauro, Choiseul, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana; VANUATU: Ureparapara, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Malakula, Ambrym, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna)
- Nacaduba kurava cruzens* Tennent, 2000 (TL: Nendo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs)
- Nacaduba biocellata armillata* (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Efaté; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI: Viti Levu)
- Nacaduba factio* Tennent, 2000 (TL: New Georgia; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: New Georgia)
- Nacaduba cyanea epicoritus* (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby) (*stephani* Grose Smith & Kirby, 1896 [TL: New Guinea]; *manto* Grose Smith & Kirby, 1896 [TL: New Guinea]; *sperchius* C & R Felder, 1860 [TL: New Guinea]; *arinides* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Guinea])
- Nacaduba cyanea rosselana* (Bethune-Baker, 1908) (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest, Rossel)
- Nacaduba cyanea hamilcar* (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir) (other names: *coroneia* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Hanover]; *intermedius* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: Duke of York]; *pseudochromia* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: New Britain])

Nacaduba cyanea chromia (Druce, 1891) (TL: Fauro; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel)

Nacaduba schneideri (Ribbe, 1899) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Nacaduba mallicollo markira Tite, 1963 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus ^{note 83}; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Guadalcanal, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ulawa, Santa Ana)

Nacaduba mallicollo mallicollo Druce, 1892 (TL: Malakula; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Ureparapara, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna)

Nacaduba samsoni Tennent, 2001 (TL: Nendo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell, San Cristobal, Nendo; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo)

Nacaduba mioswara Tite, 1963 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)

Nacaduba lucana Tite, 1963 (TL: Witu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Witu, New Ireland)

Nacaduba catochloris (Boisduval, 1832) ^{note 84} (TL: Tahiti; type believed lost ^{note 84})
(SOCIETY ISLANDS: Tahiti)

Nacaduba tahitiensis Hara & Hirowatari, 1989 ^{note 84} (TL: Tahiti; holotype in KMNH; paratypes in BMNH and UOPO) (SOCIETY ISLANDS: Tahiti)

Nacaduba major (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Seram; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Nacaduba tristis Rothschild, 1915 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Nacaduba deplorans (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Maré; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu, Maré)

Nacaduba zaron Muller, 2002 (TL: New Ireland; type material in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Tartesa astarte astarte (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Dyaul, Duke of York, New Ireland, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Santa Isabel)

Tartesa astarte albescens (Tite, 1960) (TL: Mussau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau)

Tartesa astarte nissani (Tite, 1960) (TL: Nissan; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nissan)

Tartesa astarte plumbata (Druce, 1891) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH)
(SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa)

Tartesa astarte narovona (Grose Smith, 1898) (TL: Norovo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia,

Narovo, Rendova)

Tartesa ugiensis (Druce, 1891) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi)

Solomona sutakiki sutakiki Tennent, 2000 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)

Solomona sutakiki malaitae Tennent, 2000 (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH [a paratype pair in DCRS, presumed destroyed by fire during political unrest in 2000]) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)

Erysichton lineata meiranganus (Röber, 1886) (TL: Aru) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus) (other names: *fatureus* Röber, 1886 [TL: Aru]; *vaneckeai* Fruhstorfer, 1916 [TL: New Guinea]; *thadmor* Fruhstorfer, 1916 [TL: New Guinea])

Erysichton lineata insularis Tite, 1963 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Fergusson, Misima, Sudest)

Erysichton lineata uluensis (Ribbe, 1899) (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Emirau, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, New Ireland)

Erysichton lineata vincula (Druce, 1891) (TL: Fauro; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Fauro, Choiseul, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Malaita)

Erysichton lineata imperialis Tennent, 2000 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, ?Ghizo, ?Florida)

Erysichton lineata biskira Tennent, 2000 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)

Erysichton palmyra coelia (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)

Erysichton palmyra clara Tite, 1963 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Erysichton palmyra lateplaga Tite, 1963 (TL: Florida; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Rubiana, Santa Isabel, Florida)

Erysichton palmyra hauta Tennent, 2000 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)

Erysichton albiplaga Tite, 1963 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover, New Ireland)

Danis danis latifascia (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros) (other names: *subsuleima* Strand, 1916 [TL: Admiralties])

Danis danis dispar (Grose Smith & Kirby, 1895) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland) (other names: *zainis* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Hanover])

Danis danis regina (Kirby, 1889) (TL: Normanby; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)

Danis danis ssp. ^{note 85} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)

Danis danis suleima (Grose Smith, 1898) (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima)

Danis danis zuleika (Grose Smith, 1898) (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest, Rossel)

Danis danis lampros (Druce, 1897) (TL: Kiriwina; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina) (other names: *lamprosides* Grose Smith, 1898 [TL: Kiriwina])

Danis phroso (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby, Samarai) (other names: *lygia* Grose Smith, 1898 [TL: Samarai]; *scarpheia* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Samarai])

Psychonotis caelius plotinus (Grose Smith & Kirby, 1896) (TL: New Guinea; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *ekeikei* Bethune-Baker, 1908 [TL: New Guinea]; *aetius* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *coelinus* Grose Smith, 1898 [TL: Fergusson])

Psychonotis caelius mayae (D'Abrera, 1971) (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Misima, Rossel)

Psychonotis caelius hanno (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir) (other names: *irregularis* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: New Britain]; *moutoni* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: New Britain])

Psychonotis caelius manusi (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus)

Psychonotis brownii (Druce & Bethune-Baker, 1893) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Mioko, New Ireland)

Psychonotis parsonsi Muller, 2003 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in ANIC; further type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Psychonotis kruera (Druce, 1891) (TL: Florida [Tennent, 1999d]; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Woodlark, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida)

Psychonotis slithyi slithyi Tennent, 1999 (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)

Psychonotis slithyi borogrovesi Tennent, 1999 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Psychonotis waihuru Tennent, 1999 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)

Psychonotis eleanor Tennent, 1999 (TL: Kolombangara; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, New Georgia, Kolombangara)

Psychonotis julie Tennent, 1999 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)

Psychonotis purpurea Druce, 1902 (TL: Lifu; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu)

Prosotas nora nora (C Felder, 1860) (TL: Ambon; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Mussau ^{note 86}, Emirau ^{note 86}, New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Feni, Nissan, Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Rossel) (other names: *hermus* C Felder, 1860 [TL: Ambon])

Prosotas nora caliginosa (Druce, 1891) (TL: Alu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal)

Prosotas russelli Tennent, 2003 (TL: Maewo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Vanikoro; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Maewo, Malakula)

Prosotas patricae Tennent, 2003 (TL: Futuna; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Futuna; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia)

Prosotas atra Tite, 1963 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi, Normanby)

Prosotas talesia Tite, 1963 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Maleai, Choiseul, Ghizo, Florida, San Cristobal)

Prosotas gracilis saturator (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Karkar [Dampier]; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Simberi, Fergusson, Normanby)

Prosotas dubiosa dubiosa (Semper, 1879) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PALAU ^{note 87}: PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Lihir, Woodlark) (other names: *nana* Nakamura, 1931 [TL: Palau] ^{note 87})

Prosotas dubiosa eborata Tite, 1963 (TL: Choiseul; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Santa Ana)

Prosotas dubiosa livida Tennent, 2000 (TL: Nendo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs)

Nothodanis schaeffera esme (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Nothodanis schaeffera caesius (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel)

Nothodanis schaeffera cepheis (Druce, 1891) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, Santa Isabel, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Florida, San Cristobal, Nendo)

Nothodanis schaeffera baladensis (Holloway & Peters, 1976) (TL: name to replace *caledonica* [New Caledonia]) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isles of Pines) (other names: *caledonica* C & R Felder, 1865 [praeocc.])

- Catopyrops ancyra mysia* (Waterhouse & Lyell, 1914) (TL: Darnley [Erub] Island, Australia; lectotype in AMS [Edwards *et al.*, 2001: 152]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Normanby, Misima, Rossel) (other names: *vanheurni* van Eecke, 1924 [TL: New Guinea])
- Catopyrops ancyra complicata* (Butler, 1882) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Los Negros, Umboi, New Britain, Witu, Duke of York, New Ireland, Lihir, Feni)
- Catopyrops ancyra procella* Tite, 1963 (TL: Emirau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Emirau)
- Catopyrops ancyra distincta* Tite, 1963 (TL: Nissan; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nissan)
- Catopyrops ancyra amaura* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Alu, Rubiana, Malaita; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)
- Catopyrops ancyra ligamenta* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)
- Catopyrops ancyra maniana* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)
- Catopyrops zyx* Parsons, 1986 (TL: Bougainville; type material in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville)
- Catopyrops holtra* Parsons, 1986 (TL: New Britain; type material in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)
- Catopyrops keiria keiria* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Solomons [Guadalcanal]; type material in BMNH) (CHUUK: Chuuk Lagoon islands ^{note 88}; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa)
- Catopyrops keiria reducta* Howarth, 1962 (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona, Rennell)
- Catopyrops keiria makira* Tennent, 2000 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi)
- Catopyrops kokopona* (Ribbe, 1899) (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, New Britain, New Ireland)
- Catopyrops nebulosa nebulosa* (Druce, 1892) (TL: Vanuatu; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo; VANUATU: Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)
- Catopyrops nebulosa opacus* Tennent, 2003 (TL: Loh; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Loh)
- Catopyrops florinda* (Butler, 1877) ^{note 89} (TL: Lifu; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu)
- Ionolyce helicon caracalla* (Waterhouse & Lyell, 1914) (TL: Darnley [Erub] Island, Australia; type material in AMS) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi, Woodlark, Normanby, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Faisi, New Georgia, Rendova, Guadalca-

nal)

Ionolyce lachlani Tennent, 2001 (TL: Nendo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Reefs, Vanikoro; VANUATU: Loh, Toga, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)

Ionolyce brunnescens brunnescens Tite, 1963 (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ghizo, Kolombangara, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal)

Ionolyce brunnescens cristobalus Tennent, 2000 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)

Ionolyce selkon Parsons, 1986 (TL: Bougainville; type material in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Kolombangara)

Paraduba metriodes (Bethune-Baker, 1911) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)

Theclinesstes miskini arnoldi (Fruhstorfer, 1916) (TL: New Britain; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Goodenough, Normanby, Misima, Sud-est)

Theclinesstes miskini brandti Sibatani & Grund, 1978 (TL: Los Negros; type material in ANIC) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Los Negros, Manus)

Theclinesstes petersi Tennent, 2005 ^{note 90} (TL: New Caledonia; holotype in USMN; paratypes in BPBM) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu ^{note 90})

Caleta mindarus vocetius Fruhstorfer, 1918 (TL: New Guinea and New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Jamides bochus palauensis (Fruhstorfer, 1915) ^{note 91} (TL: Palau) (PALAU: Babelthaup?; CHUUK: Satawan Atoll, Ta, Lemasul, Alengarik; POHNPEI: Pohnpei) (other names: ^{note 91})

Jamides soemias purpurata (Grose Smith, 1894) ^{note 92} (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Misima, Sudest, Rossel)

Jamides soemias soemias Druce, 1891 (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Tabar, Lihir, Feni, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Treasury, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi) (other names: *timon* Grose Smith, 1895 [TL: New Britain] ^{note 92})

Jamides cephion Druce, 1891 ^{note 91} (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Maleai, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Nendo) (other names: ^{note 91})

Jamides amaraugae amaraugae Druce, 1891 (TL: Alu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, New Ireland, Simberi; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal)

- Jamides amaraugae hepworthi* Tennent, 2001 (TL: Vanikoro; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Vanikoro)
- Jamides goodenovii* (Butler, 1876) (TL: Espiritu Santo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Reefs, Vanikoro; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Pentecost, Malakula) (other names: ^{note 91})
- Jamides pulcherrima* Butler, 1884 (TL: Tanna; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Ambrym, Tanna) (other names: ^{note 91})
- Jamides kava* Druce, 1892 (TL: Vanuatu; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Loh, Espiritu Santo, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI) (other names: ^{note 91})
- Jamides morphoides* Butler, 1884 (TL: “Montague” [=Nguna, a small island off Efaté]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Reefs, Utupua; VANUATU: Loh, Espiritu Santo, Malakula, Efaté, Nguna, Aneityum; TONGA: [not stated] ^{note 93}) (other names: ^{note 91})
- Jamides candrena* (Herrich-Schäffer, 1869) (TL: Fiji) (FIJI: Vanua Lava, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Ovalau, Matuku, Lau, Lakeba, Moce) (other names ^{note 91}: *woodfordii* Butler, 1884 [TL: Fiji]; *petunia* Druce, 1887 [TL: Fiji]; *campanulata* Butler, 1884 [TL: Fiji]; *lobelia* Butler, 1884 [TL: Fiji])
- Jamides carissima susana* D’Abrera, 1971 ^{note 94} (TL: Loyalties; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré) (other names: ^{note 91})
- Jamides carissima carissima* (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Erromango; syntypes in BMNH) (VANUATU: Loh, Vanua Lava, Maewo, Malakula, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: ^{note 91})
- Jamides carissima thomasi* Miller & Miller, 1993 (TL: Vavau; holotype and paratypes in AME; paratypes in BPBM, BMNH and OUM) (TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu, Haapai, Eua, ?Niuafoou) (other names: ^{note 91})
- Jamides argentina* (von Prittwitz, 1867) (TL: Samoa; type material in BMNH) (NIUE: WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila, Tau) (other names: *samoa* Herrich-Schäffer, 1869 [TL: Samoa] ^{note 91})
- Jamides walkeri* (Druce, 1892) (TL: Cook Islands; type material in BMNH) (COOK ISLANDS: Aitutaki, Raratonga; AUSTRAL ISLANDS: Rimitara, Rurutu, Raivavae) (other names: *ruruturi* Poulton & Riley, 1928 [TL: Rurutu])
- Jamides areas* (Druce, 1891) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Guadalcanal, Florida, Ulawa) (other names: *georgiana* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: New Georgia])
- Jamides cyta cyta* (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *malaguna* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: New Ireland])
- Jamides cyta amphissina* (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Normanby)
- Jamides celeno sundara* (Fruhstorfer, 1915) (TL: Buru; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Tabar, Lihir, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Sudest, Rossel, Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Santa Ana, Ugi)
- Jamides celeno evanescens* (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Vanuatu; type material in

BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs; VANUATU: Ureparapara, Reefs, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Mere Lava, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Tanna)

Jamides celeno niger Tennent, 2003 (TL: Loh; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Hiu, Loh)

Jamides aetherialis caerulina (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Sudest, Rossel, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Russells, Guadalcanal, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi, Ulawa) (other names: *ayrus* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *duvana* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Karkar (Dampier)])

Jamides allectus sarmice (Fruhstorfer, 1915) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)

Jamides pseudosias coeligena (Joicey & Talbot, 1916) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland, Woodlark)

Jamides reverdini (Fruhstorfer, 1915) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland ^{note 95}, Fergusson) (other names: *cytinus* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *wandammenensis* Joicey & Talbot, 1916 [TL: New Guinea])

Jamides coritus pseudeuchylas (Strand, 1911) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby) (other names: *phasis* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Roon Island])

Jamides nemophila nemophila (Butler, 1876) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *epilectus* Grose Smith, 1897 [TL: Fergusson])

Jamides nemophila paralectus (Grose Smith & Kirby, 1897) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Dyaul, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir) (other names: *elath* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Ireland])

Jamides nemophila albipatulus Tite, 1960 (TL: Umboi; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi)

Epimastidia inops pilumna (Druce, 1894) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Goodenough, Fergusson) (other names: *dampierensis* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Karkar (Dampier)])

Epimastidia arienis bornemanni (Pagenstecher, 1894) (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland) (other names: *sodalis* Grose Smith & Kirby, 1888 [TL: New Britain]; *albocaerulea* Grose Smith, 1894 [TL: New Britain])

Epimastidia arienis arienis Druce, 1891 (TL: Florida; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Vella Lavella, New Georgia, Guadalcanal, Florida)

Epimastidia arienis taisia Tennent, 2001 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)

Epimastidia arienis outgrabe Tennent, 2001 (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)

- Catochrysops strabo celebensis* Tite, 1959 (TL: Sulawesi; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell, Guadalcanal)
- Catochrysops amasea amasea* Waterhouse & Lyell, 1914 ^{note 96} (TL: Australia; type material in AMS) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Simberi, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Misima, Rossel; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)
- Catochrysops amasea reducta* Howarth, 1962 (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona, Rennell)
- Catochrysops panormus papuana* Tite, 1959 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (GUAM: PALAU ^{note 96}: Babelthaup?; YAP ^{note 96}: Yap?; CHUUK ^{note 96}: Moen, Onoun, Houk; POHNPEI: Pohnpei, Nikalap Aru; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Sudest)
- Catochrysops panormus pura* Tite, 1959 (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Bellona, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi)
- Catochrysops panormus rennellensis* Howarth, 1962 (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell)
- Catochrysops panormus caerulea* Tite, 1959 (TL: Erromango; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)
- Catochrysops panormus caledonica* (C Felder, 1862) (TL: New Caledonia) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu)
- Catochrysops taitensis taitensis* (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: Tahiti) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs, Tikopia; VANUATU: Loh, Vanua Lava, Mere Lava, Espiritu Santo, Maewo, Malakula, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI: Yasawa, Lailai, Waya, Monuriki, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Ovalau, Makogai, Lakeba, Lau, Rotuma; SOCIETY ISLANDS: Raiatea, Tahiti)
- Catochrysops taitensis pepe* (Hopkins, 1927) (TL: Upolu; type material in BMNH) (WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila; COOK ISLANDS: Aitutaki? ^{note 97})
- Catochrysops taitensis hopkinsi* Miller & Miller, 1993 (TL: Vavau; type material including holotype in AME; further type material in BPBM, BMNH and OUM) (TONGA: Vavau)
- Catochrysops nubila* Tite, 1959 (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Santa Isabel, ?Tetepare, Guadalcanal)
- Lampides boeticus* (Linnaeus, 1767) (TL: Algeria; lectotype in LSL) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan; GUAM: PALAU: Babelthaup?; YAP: Yap; CHUUK: Dublon, Satawan, Ta; MARSHALL ISLANDS: Kwajalein, Enubuj; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Duke of York, New Ireland, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: New Georgia, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Malaita, San Cristobal, Utupua, Reefs, Tikopia; AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; NEW ZEALAND: North Island; FIJI: Yasawa, Lailai, Viti Levu, Fulaga, Moce, Rotuma; TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu; NIUE: COOK ISLANDS: Raratonga; UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Oahu, Hawaii, Kauai, Kahoolawe, Lanai, Maui, Molokai, Necker, Niihau)

Famegana alsulus alsulus (Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869) (TL: Australia and Upolu

[syntypic series], whereabouts of type material not known) (PALAU: Babelthaup? ^{note 96}; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal; VANUATU: Efaté, Aneityum) (other names: *exilis* Lucas, 1889 [TL: Australia]; *exiloides* Lucas, 1891 [replacement name for *exilis*]; *gracilis* Miskin, 1890 [TL: Australia])

Famegana alsulus lulu (Mathew, 1889) (TL: Tonga; type material in BMNH) (FIJI ^{note}

⁹⁸: Viti Levu, Moce; TONGA: Tongatabu, Vavau, Haapai; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila; NIUE: COOK ISLANDS ^{note 98})

Pithecops dionisius staphylus Fruhstorfer, 1919 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Lou, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi)

Pithecops dionisius dionisius (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, Kiriwina, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Sudest, Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal) (other names: *oinopion* Fruhstorfer, 1919 [TL: Shortlands]; *bassaris* de Nicéville, 1893 [TL: Ké Islands]; *euanthes* Fruhstorfer, 1919 [TL: Seram]; *peridesma* Oberthür, 1880 [TL: Halma-hera])

Pithecops steirema Druce, 1890 (TL: Savo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida)

Leptotes plinius pseudocassius (Murray, 1873) (a name to replace *cassioides* [TL: Australia]) (PALAU: Babelthaup? ^{note 96}; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, ?New Britain, Simberi, Normanby, Rossel, Feni; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Fauro, Ghizo, Santa Isabel, Savo, Malaita, Ugi, Nendo; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia; VANUATU: Mota Lava, Espiritu Santo, Pentecost, Malakula, Paama, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna) (other names: *cassioides* Murray, 1873 [TL: Australia]; *manusi* Rothschild, 1915) [TL: Manus])

Brephidium exilis exilis (Boisduval, 1852) ^{note 99} (TL: California; type material in BMNH) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Oahu, Kahoolawe)

Zizina labradus lampra (Tite, 1969) ^{note 100} (TL: Witu; type material in BMNH) (YAP: Yap; CHUUK: Chuuk Lagoon islands?; POHNPEI: Pohnpei; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Britain, Witu, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Mbanika, Bellona, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana, Nendo, Tinakula, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs, Tikopia)

Zizina labradus aruensis (Swinhoe, 1916) (TL: Aru; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Rossel)

Zizina labradus labradus (Godart, 1824) (TL: Australia) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk, Nepean; NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island, Chatham)

Zizina labradus oxleyi (C & R Felder, 1865) ^{note 42} (TL: New Zealand) (NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island, Chatham)

Zizina labradus caduca (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Erromango; type material in BMNH)

(NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Urepara-para, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)

Zizina labradus mangoensis (Butler, 1884) (TL: Fiji; type material in BMNH) (TUVALU: Nanumea; FIJI: Yasawa, Lailai, Nacula, Viwa, Naviti, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Nananu-i-ra, Ovalau, Leleuvia, Naitumba, Mango, Lakeba, Moce, Fulaga, Rotuma; TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu, Haapai; NEW ZEALAND: Raoul; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu, Manonu, Apolima; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila, Aunu'u; NIUE: COOK ISLANDS: Aitutaki)

Zizina labradus cheesmanae (Poulton & Riley, 1928) (TL: Tahiti; type material in BMNH) (SOCIETY ISLANDS: Tahiti, Moorea, Raiatea, Bora-Bora)

Zizula hylax dampierensis (Rothschild, 1915) ^{note 100} (TL: Karkar [Dampier]; type material in BMNH) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan; GUAM: YAP: Yap; CHUUK: Tol, Tarik, Moen, Dublon, Satawan; POHNPEI: Pohnpei; KOSRAE: PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Dyaul, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Misima, Fergusson, Rossel, Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Santa Ana, Ugi, Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Urepara-para, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI: Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Yanuca; WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu; COOK ISLANDS: Aitutaki, Raratonga) (other names: *gaika* Trimen, 1862 [TL: South Africa]; *horii* Matsumura, 1915 [TL: Saipan])

Hemiargus isola (Reakirt, 1867) (TL: Mexico; type in FMC) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia ^{note 101})

Everes lacturnus pulchra (Rothschild, 1915) ^{note 102} (TL: Manam (=Vulcan); type material in BMNH) (PALAU: ^{note 102}: Koror; YAP ^{note 102}: Yap?; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Goodenough, Fergusson, Rossel; AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe) (other names: *australis* Couchman, 1962 [TL: Australia])

Everes lacturnus palliensis (Ribbe, 1899) ^{note 102} (TL: Duke of York) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranonga, Kolombangara, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia; VANUATU: Ambae, Malakula)

Neopithecops lucifer heria (Fruhstorfer, 1919) ^{note 103} (TL: Kiriwina; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina)

Megisba strongyle monacha (Grose Smith, 1894) ^{notes 96, 104} (TL: New Guinea; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Sudest, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, New Georgia, Rendova, Guadalcanal, Florida) (other names: *insulicola* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Karkar (Dampier)])

Megisba strongyle clerica (Fruhstorfer, 1918) (TL: Kiriwina; present whereabouts of

type material not known [Eliot & Kawazoé, 1983: 62]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina)

Megisba strongyle caudata (Eliot & Kawazoé, 1983) (TL: New Britain; holotype in ANIC; paratypes in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Los Negros, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, New Ireland, Lihir)

Udara rona rona (Grose Smith, 1894) ^{note 105} (TL: New Guinea [Irian Jaya]; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain) (other names: *beretava* Ribbe, 1899 [TL: New Britain]; *biagi* Bethune-Baker, 1908 [TL: New Guinea]; *thorida* Toxopeus, 1928 [TL: Sulawesi])

Udara cardia cardia (C Felder, 1860) (TL: Ambon; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Ireland, Kiriwina, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rendova, Guadalcanal)

Udara drucei tennenti Muller, 2002 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in ANIC; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Udara blackburni (Tuely, 1878) ^{note 106} (TL: Oahu; type material in BMNH) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Oahu, Hawaii, Kauai, Lanai, Maui, Molokai)

Acytolepis puspa watasei (Matsumura, 1915) ^{note 105} (TL: Micronesia) (PALAU: Babelthaup?, Ngeaur; YAP: Yap?; POHNPEI: Pohnpei)

Celastrina philippina nedda (Grose Smith, 1894) ^{note 105} (TL: New Guinea; lectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Bougainville) (other names: *vulcanica* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Manam (=Vulcan)]; *artinia* Fruhstorfer, 1917 [TL: New Guinea]; *lychorida* Fruhstorfer, 1922 [TL: New Britain])

Chilades pandava (Horsfield, 1829) ^{note 107} (TL: India) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan; GUAM)

Euchrysops cnejus cnidus Waterhouse and Lyell, 1914 (TL: Australia) (PALAU: Koror; YAP: Yap; CHUUK: Dublon; POHNPEI: Pohnpei; KOSRAE: PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Umboi, New Britain, Duke of York, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Misima, Sudest, Rossel, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Russells, Bellona, Guadalcanal, Florida, Santa Ana, Tinakula; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)

Euchrysops cnejus samoa (Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869) (TL: Vanua Balavu) (FIJI: Yasawa, Nacula, Viwa, Naviti, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Ovalau, Vanua Balavu, Mango, Lau; WALLIS & FUTUNA: Futuna; TONGA: Vavau; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila, Tau)

Luthrodes cleotas cleotas (Guérin-Méneville, 1831) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Emirau, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi)

Luthrodes cleotas gades (Fruhstorfer, 1915) (TL: Shortlands; lectotype in BMNH)

(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Pavuvu, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Luthrodes cleotas excellens (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Tanna; lectotype in BMNH)
(NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Maré; VANUATU: Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)

FAMILY: NYMPHALIDAE

Subfamily: Libytheinae Duponchel, 1844

Libythea geoffroy maenia Fruhstorfer, 1909 (TL: Waigeu; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *eugenia* Fruhstorfer, 1909 [TL: New Guinea])

Libythea geoffroy pulchra (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland) (other names: *neopommerana* Pagenstecher, 1896 [TL: New Britain])

Libythea geoffroy orientalis (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Ranongga, Kolombangara, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Malaita)

Libythea geoffroy howarthi Peterson, 1968 (TL: Rennell; holotype in ZMC; paratype in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell)

Libythea geoffroy eborinus Samson, 1980 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH)
(SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Santa Ana)

Libythea geoffroy antipoda (Boisduval, 1859) (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu, Maré) (other names: *quadrinotata* Butler, 1877 [TL: Lifu])

Libythea collenettei Poulton & Riley, 1928 (TL: Nuka Hiva; type material in BMNH)
(MARQUESAS: Nuka Hiva)

Subfamily: Danainae Boisduval, 1833

Tellervo nedusia papuensis Ackery, 1987 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson ^{note 108})

Tellervo nedusia talesea Ackery, 1987 (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH)
(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi)

Tellervo hiero hiero (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Fauro; lectotype and paralectotypes in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Florida) (other names: *salomonis* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Shortlands])

Tellervo hiero evages (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; lectotype/paralectotypes in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)

- Tellervo zoilus antipatrus* Fruhstorfer, 1911 (TL: New Guinea; lectotype [Fergusson] in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *pantaenus* Fruhstorfer, 1916 [TL: New Guinea])
- Tellervo zoilus sarcapus* Fruhstorfer, 1911 (TL: "Fergusson and Kiriwina"; lectotype [Kiriwina] in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina)
- Tellervo zoilus mujua* Ackery, 1987 (TL: Woodlark; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)
- Tellervo zoilus misima* Ackery, 1987 (TL: Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima)
- Tellervo zoilus tagula* Ackery, 1987 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)
- Tellervo zoilus duba* Ackery, 1987 (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel)
- Tellervo zoilus aequicinctus* (Salvin & Godman, 1877) (TL: Duke of York; lectotype and paralectotype in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland) (other names: *variegatus* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Bismarcks])
- Tellervo zoilus lavonga* Ackery, 1987 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: ?Dyaul, New Hanover)
- Parantica schenkii schenkii* (Koch, 1865) (TL: New Georgia) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: ?New Britain ^{note 109}, ?New Ireland ^{note 109}, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida) (other names: *kirbyi* Grose Smith, 1894 [TL: New Guinea])
- Parantica schenkii periphas* (Fruhstorfer, 1910) (TL: "New Guinea and the Louisiade Archipelago"; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Egum, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Rossel)
- Parantica clinias* (Grose Smith, 1890) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)
- Parantica fuscata fuscata* Parsons, 1989 (TL: New Britain; type material in BPBM) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)
- Parantica fuscata berak* Muller, 2002 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)
- Parantica melusine meeki* (Grose Smith, 1897) ^{note 110} (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, ?Normanby) (other names: ^{note 110})
- Parantica rotundata rotundata* (Grose Smith, 1890) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland)
- Parantica rotundata rookensis* (Joicey & Talbot, 1925) (TL: Umboi; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi)
- Parantica garamantis dilatata* (Joicey & Talbot, 1925) (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville)
- Parantica garamantis garamantis* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadal-

canal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)

Parantica pumila pumila (Boisduval, 1859) (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré) (other names: *mariana* Butler, 1865 [TL: New Caledonia])

Parantica pumila samsoni Ackery, Taylor & Renevier, 1989 (TL: Ambae; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Ureparapara, ?Mota Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Malo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, ?Erromango ^{note 111})

Parantica pumila hebridesia (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Aneityum; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *dickinsoni* Samson, 1984 [TL: Futuna])

Ideopsis juvena catella (Fruhstorfer, 1912) (TL: Wuvulu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Wuvulu)

Ideopsis juvena sobrinoides (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Los Negros, Manus, Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Feni, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Choiseul, Ranongga, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita) (other names: *mangalia* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: Shortlands]; *zanira* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: Bougainville]; *ribbei* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: New Ireland]; *metaxa* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea])

Ideopsis juvena eugenia (Fruhstorfer, 1907) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi)

Tirumala euploeomorpha (Howarth, Kawazoé & Sibatani, 1976) (TL: Santa Ana; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in private collections) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Santa Ana)

Tirumala hamata subnubila (Talbot, 1943) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH?) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Tirumala hamata obscurata (Butler, 1874) (TL: “Upolu” [Samoa] [probably erroneous: Solomon Islands]; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, Mioko, ?New Ireland, Simberi, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Shortlands, Choiseul, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal) (other names: *gariata* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Ireland])

Tirumala hamata insignis (Talbot, 1943) (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)

Tirumala hamata richardi Tennent, 2001 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa, ?Santa Ana)

Tirumala hamata moderata (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Efaté; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Vanikoro; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *cousine* Boisduval, 1833 [TL: Vanikoro])

Tirumala hamata neptunia (C & R Felder, 1865) ^{note 42} (TL: Fiji) (FIJI: Yasawa, Lailai, Naviti, Waya, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Ovalau, Moturiki, Mango, Lau) (other names: *pro-toneptunia* Poulton, 1924 [TL: Fiji]; *claribella* Butler, 1882 [TL: Fiji]; *mendica* Talbot, 1943 [TL: Fiji])

Tirumala hamata hamata (Macleay, 1826) ^{note 30} (TL: Australia; type material lost or destroyed [Waterhouse, 1937: 104]) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk; NEW ZEALAND: North Island)

Tirumala hamata angustata (Moore, 1883) (TL: Tongatabu; type material in BMNH) (TONGA: Pangaimotu, Tongatabu, Eua)

Tirumala hamata melittula (Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869) (TL: Upolu) (WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu)

Tirumala hamata tutuilae (Hopkins, 1927) (TL: Tutuila; type material in BMNH) (AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila, Manua)

Danaus affinis rubrica (Fruhstorfer, 1907) ^{note 113} (TL: Palau; type material in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthap, Arakebesan, Koror; YAP: Yap, Rumung, Maap)

Danaus affinis ssp. ^{note 113} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Luf)

Danaus affinis pleistarchus (Fruhstorfer, 1912) (TL: Wuvulu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Wuvulu)

Danaus affinis decipientis (Strand, 1914) (TL: Admiralties) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

Danaus affinis ssp. ^{note 113} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Emirau)

Danaus affinis biseriata (Butler, 1882) (TL: Duke of York) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni) (other names: *olga* Swinhoe, 1917 [TL: New Britain]; *adustus* Godman & Salvin, 1882 [TL: New Ireland])

Danaus affinis bipuncta (Talbot, 1943) (TL: Witu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Witu)

Danaus affinis affinis (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nivani, Misima, Sudest, Rossel)

Danaus affinis kiriwina (Fruhstorfer, 1907) (TL: Kiriwina) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina) (other names: *nora* Swinhoe, 1917 [TL: Kiriwina])

Danaus affinis fergussonia (Fruhstorfer, 1907) ^{note 113} (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: ?Egum, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *galacterion* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: Fergusson]; *strephon* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: New Guinea])

Danaus affinis woodlarkiana (Fruhstorfer, 1907) (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)

Danaus affinis decipiens (Butler, 1882) (TL: "Solomon Islands"; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida)

Danaus affinis monoensis Tennent, 2001 (TL: Treasury [Stirling]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Stirling)

Danaus affinis albonotata (Howarth, 1962) (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona, Rennell)

Danaus affinis cometho (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)

Danaus affinis insolata (Butler, 1870) (TL: “South-Sea Islands” [San Cristobal]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana, Santa Catalina)

Danaus affinis ulawaensis Tennent, 2001 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Danaus affinis mendana Tennent, 2001 (TL: Nendo; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Reefs)

Danaus affinis atchinii Tennent, 2003 (TL: Loh; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Hiu, Loh)

Danaus affinis albistriga (Talbot, 1943) (TL: Lifu; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu; VANUATU: Mota, Espiritu Santo, Malakula, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)

Danaus petilia (Stoll, 1790) ^{note 114} (TL: “Java, India, China” [see also Edwards *et al.*, 2001: 297-8]; neotype [Queensland] in AMS [Lushai *et al.*, 2005]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Misima; SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Vella Lavella, Pavuvu, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, ?Santa Ana; AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk, Philip; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Maré; VANUATU: Mota, Espiritu Santo, Malakula, Paama, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island; FIJI: Rabi, Ovalau, Naitumba, Mango, Vanua Balavu, Lau)

Danaus plexippus plexippus (Linnaeus, 1758) (TL: North America; neotype in USNM) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan; GUAM: PALAU: Babelthaup?, Koror; YAP: Yap; CHUUK: Chuuk Lagoon islands?; POHNPEI: Pohnpei, Pingelap; KOSRAE: MARSHALL ISLANDS: Majuro; KIRIBATI: Kanton, Rawaki, Tabuaeran; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Misima, Sudest, Rossel, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Shortlands, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, Rendova, Ontong Java, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Mbanika, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Santa Ana, Nendo, Reefs, Tikopia; AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk ^{note 115}, Nepean, Philip; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré; VANUATU: Loh, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Aniwa, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum ^{note 115}; NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island; FIJI: Yasawa, Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Ovalau, Wakaya, Lau, Lakeba, Moce, Rotuma; TUVALU: Nui, Vaitupu; TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu, Eua, Niuafoou; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu, AMERICAN SAMOA: Swains, Tutuila; COOK ISLANDS: Aitutaki, Raratonga, Atiu, Mangaia; SOCIETY ISLANDS: Raiatea, Huahine, Moorea, Tahiti; MARQUESAS: Eiao, Ua Huka, Hiva Oa, Tahuata, Mohotani, Fatu Hiva; AUSTRAL ISLANDS: Rapa; UNITED STATES OF AMERICA ^{note 112}: Oahu, Hawaii, Kauai, Kahoolawe, Lanai, Maui, Molokai, Niihau) (other names: *palauensis* Matsumura, 1915 [TL: Palau])

Tiradelphe schneideri Ackery & Vane-Wright, 1984 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)

Euploea sylvester doleschalii (C & R Felder, 1859) ^{notes 116, 117} (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *papuana* Reakirt, 1866 [TL: New Guinea]; *moesta* Butler, 1866 [TL: New Guinea]; *immaculata* Butler, 1878 [TL: New Guinea]; *inconspicua* Butler, 1878 [TL: Sumatra]; *suada* Miskin, 1890 [TL: New Guinea]; *limbata* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Waigiu]; *tarnis* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Jobi Island]; *egregia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *agema* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea])

- Euploea sylvester melander* (Grose Smith, 1897) ^{note 117} (TL: Santa Cruz [Nendo]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Matema)
- Euploea sylvester tristis* (Butler, 1866) ^{note 117} (TL: Aneityum; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia ^{note 117}; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Toga, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Pentecost, Malakula, Epi, Aneityum) (other names: *magnipunctata* Carpenter, 1942 [TL: Ureparapara]; *scylla* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Vanuatu])
- Euploea lacon* (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, Simberi) (other names: *malaguna* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: New Britain])
- Euploea phaenareta morna* (Fruhstorfer, 1912) ^{note 118} (TL: Wuvulu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Wuvulu)
- Euploea phaenareta admiralia* (Strand, 1914) (TL: Admiralties; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)
- Euploea phaenareta unibrunnea* (Salvin & Godman, 1877) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Feni) (other names: *browni* Salvin & Godman, 1887 [TL: Duke of York]; *majuma* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Bismarcks])
- Euploea phaenareta callithoe* (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Sudest)
- Euploea phaenareta eurykleia* (Fruhstorfer, 1910) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby)
- Euploea phaenareta arova* (Fruhstorfer, 1913) (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel)
- Euploea phaenareta heurippa* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Solomons; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, New Georgia, Uepi, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, ?Malaita [David Hall, pers. comm.])
- Euploea eunice kadu* (von Eschscholtz, 1821) ^{notes 119, 171} (TL: Guam) (NORTH-ERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Managaha, Rota, Pagan; GUAM: PALAU ^{note 119}; YAP ^{note 119}) (other names: *roeselii* Moore, 1883 [TL: Guam: Boisduval ms name]; *sonani* Nakamura, 1932 ^{note 119})
- Euploea leucostictos oeneon* (Fruhstorfer, 1912) (TL: Wuvulu) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Wuvulu)
- Euploea leucostictos perdita* (Butler, 1882) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Feni) (other names: *ulaguna* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Bismarcks])
- Euploea leucostictos pulchella* (Carpenter, 1942) (TL: Mussau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Emirau)
- Euploea leucostictos messia* (Fruhstorfer, 1910) (TL: Woodlark; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Egum)
- Euploea leucostictos eustachius* (Kirby, 1889) (TL: Rossel) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Conflict, Samarai, Fergusson, Normanby, Nivani, Samarai, Misima, Bagaman, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *rezia* Kirby, 1894 ^{note 120} [TL: Samarai]; *quintia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL:

- New Guinea]; *rhodia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *albodiscalis* Fruhstorfer, 1910 ^{note 120} [TL: Aru])
- Euploea leucostictos affinita* (Strand, 1914) (TL: Admiralties; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, St Gabriel) (other names: *nemertoides* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Manus])
- Euploea leucostictos polymela* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Alu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa)
- Euploea leucostictos imitata* (Butler, 1870) (TL: "South-Sea Islands" [San Cristobal]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Three Sisters, Santa Ana)
- Euploea leucostictos bellona* (Howarth, 1962) (TL: Bellona; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona)
- Euploea leucostictos rossi* (Carpenter, 1953) (TL: Rennell; holotype in CAS) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell)
- Euploea leucostictos crucis* (Carpenter, 1953) (TL: Nendo; holotype in AMNH, paratypes in OUM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs)
- Euploea leucostictos iphianassa* (Butler, 1866) ^{note 120} (TL: Aneityum; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Tikopia; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia ^{note 120}; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Erromango, Aniwa, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *consanguinea* Butler, 1878 [TL: Aneityum])
- Euploea leucostictos eustachiella* (Carpenter, 1953) (TL: Anuta; holotype in CAS; paratypes in CAS and OUM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Anuta)
- Euploea leucostictos novarumebudum* (Carpenter, 1942) ^{note 120} (TL: Efaté; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Malo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Tongoa, Efaté)
- Euploea leucostictos macleayi* (C & R Felder, 1865) ^{note 42} (TL: Fiji; type material in BMNH) (FIJI: Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Bega, Ovalau, Koro, Kandavu, Ono, Bulia, Moala, Matuku, Totoya, Naitumba, Mango, Vanua Balavu, Munia, Cicia, Lakeba, Moce) (other names: *graeffiana* Graeffe, 1868 [TL: Samoa (erroneous: Fiji)] ^{note 120})
- Euploea asyllus asyllus* Godman & Salvin, 1888 (TL: Alu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Narovo, Kohinggo, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Russells, Guadalcanal, Florida) (other names: *laurentia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Shortlands])
- Euploea asyllus gerion* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Euploea tulliolus goodenoughi* (Carpenter, 1942) ^{note 121} (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)
- Euploea tulliolus mangolinella* (Strand, 1914) (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Santa Isabel) (other names: *paucinotata* Carpenter, 1953 [TL: Vella Lavella])
- Euploea tulliolus pyres* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal, Savo; type

material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida)

Euploea tulliolus adyte (Boisduval, 1859) ^{note 121} (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: ^{note 121} New Caledonia, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré)

Euploea tulliolus forsteri (C & R Felder, 1865) ^{notes 42, 121} (TL: Fiji; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: ^{note 121} New Caledonia; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Aniwa, Tanna, Futuna; FIJI: Yasawa, Lailai, Naviti, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Ovalau, Moturiki, Kandavu, Koro, Nairai, Moala, Matuku, Totoya, Naitumba, Mango, Vanua Balavu, Munia, Cicia, Lakeba, Nayau; TONGA: Vavau, Eua) (other names: *seriata* Herrich-Schäffer, 1869 [TL: Vanua Valava (Vanua Levu)]; *incompta* Herrich-Schäffer, 1869 [TL: Vanua Valava (Vanua Levu)]; *protoforsteri* Poulton, 1924 [TL: Fiji])

Euploea stephensii bismarckiana (Fruhstorfer, 1900) (TL: Mioko; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Dyaul, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland) (other names: *manusi* Carpenter, 1942 [TL: Manus]; *lucinda* Grose Smith, 1894 [TL: New Guinea]; *sublucinda* Fruhstorfer, 1899 [TL: New Guinea]; *salpinxoides* Fruhstorfer, 1900 [TL: New Guinea]; *phokion* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: New Guinea]; *melitta* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: New Guinea]; *anaitis* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea])

Euploea stephensii jamesi (Butler, 1876) (TL: Yule Island; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Samarai, Misima, Sudest) (other names: *infantilis* Butler, 1876 [TL: Yule Island])

Euploea stephensii nivani Carpenter, 1953 (TL: Nivani; type material in OUM) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nivani)

Euploea boisduvalii fraudulenta (Butler, 1882) (TL: Solomon Islands; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark ^{note 122}, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Faisi, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mbanika, ?Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Ulawa) (other names: *lystra* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Treasury]; *rendovana* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: Rendova])

Euploea boisduvalii addenda (Howarth, 1962) (TL: Bellona; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona)

Euploea boisduvalii pyrgion (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita, Marmasike)

Euploea boisduvalii brenchleyi (Butler, 1870) ^{note 122} (TL: South-Sea Islands" [San Cristobal]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana) (other names: *albomarginata* Carpenter, 1942 [TL: San Cristobal])

Euploea boisduvalii lapeyrousei Boisduval, 1832 (TL: Vanikoro; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Tinakula, Matema, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs, Tikopia) (other names: *era* de Nicéville, 1902 [TL: Nendo]; *matemae* Carpenter, 1953 [TL: Matema])

Euploea boisduvalii rileyi (Poulton, 1924) (TL: Lifu; type material in OUM) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Ouvéa, Lifu)

Euploea boisduvalii torvina (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Aneityum; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU ^{note 122}: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Erromango ^{note 122}, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *paykullei* Butler, 1876 [TL: New Guinea (by implication; but possibly Vanuatu)])

Euploea boisduvalii bakeri (Poulton, 1927) (TL: Espiritu Santo; type material in OUM) (VANUATU ^{note 122}: Ureparapara, Reef, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Mere Lava, Espir-

- itu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango ^{note 122})
- Euploea boisduvalii boisduvalii* Lucas, 1853 ^{note 122} (TL: “Australia” [Fiji]; whereabouts of type material not known) (WALLIS & FUTUNA: Wallis; FIJI: Yasawa, Lailai, Naviti, Waya, Kuata, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Ovalau, Moturiki, Kandavu, Bulia, Makogai, Gau, Ono, Makogai, Wakaya, Koro, Gau, Moala, Totoya, Mango, Vanua Balavu, Lau, Munia, Cicia, Lakeba, Moce, Fulaga) (other names: *mangoensis* Butler, 1884 [TL: Mango]; *simmondsi* Poulton 1924 [TL: Fiji]; *prosperina* Butler, 1866 [TL: Fiji]; *herrichii* C & R Felder, 1865 [TL: Fiji])
- Euploea algea eleutho* (Quoy & Gaimard, 1824) ^{note 171} (TL: Guam) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Rota, Anatahan, Alamagan; GUAM) (other names: *bona* Nakamura, 1929 [TL: Saipan])
- Euploea algea abjecta* (Butler, 1866) (TL: “Philippines” [erroneous: Palau] ^{note 123} ; type material in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthaup, Beliliou)
- Euploea algea* ssp. ^{note 123} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)
- Euploea algea violetta* (Butler, 1876) ^{note 123} (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Slade, Conflict, Misima, Sudest) (other names: *dolosa* Butler, 1876 [TL: Yule Island]; *ordinata* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *louisa* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *denticulata* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *siderea* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *bipunctata* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *pleiadis* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *stella* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *astraea* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *amethysta* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *parca* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea])
- Euploea algea irene* (Fruhstorfer, 1910) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Egum, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *vitella* Montrouzier, 1856 [TL: Woodlark]; *transfixa* Montrouzier, 1856 [TL: Woodlark])
- Euploea algea rennellsensis* (Carpenter, 1953) ^{note 123} (TL: Rennell; holotype in CAS; paratypes in CAS, BMNH and OUM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell)
- Euploea algea schmeltzi* (Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869) (TL: Upolu) (WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu, Manonu, Apolima; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila)
- Euploea lewinii montrouzieri* (C & R Felder, 1865) ^{notes 42, 124} (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Maré)
- Euploea lewinii lilybaea* (Fruhstorfer, 1911) (TL: Tanna; type material in SMFL) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Vanikoro ^{note 124}, Tikopia, Anuta; VANUATU: Tegua, Mota, Espiritu Santo, Dolphin, Malo, Ambae, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *brunnescens* Carpenter, 1953 [TL: Tikopia])
- Euploea lewinii eschscholtzii* (C & R Felder, 1865) ^{notes 42, 124} (TL: Fiji; type material in BMNH) (FIJI: Yasawa, Lailai, Naviti, Kuata, Vanua Levu, Monuriki, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Ovalau, Kandavu, Ono, Bulia, Koro, Gau, Matuku, Lau, Naitumba, Mango, Vanua Balavu, Munia, Cicia, Lakeba, Moce, Nayau, Vanua Vatu, Kabara, Kanacea, Fulaga, Ogea Driki; WALLIS & FUTUNA: Wallis, Futuna) (other names: *lauensis* Carpenter, 1942 [TL: Lau])
- Euploea lewinii distincta* (Butler, 1874) (TL: not known to Butler [Tuvalu]) (TUVALU: Niutao, Nanumanga, Nui, Funafuti, Nakulaelae)
- Euploea lewinii lewinii* C & R Felder, 1865 ^{note 42} (TL: Australia [Tonga]; type material in BMNH) (TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu, Fa Fa, Haapai) (other names: *mathewi* Poulton, 1924 [TL: Tonga])
- Euploea lewinii perryi* (Butler, 1874) (TL: Niue; type material in BMNH) (NIUE: COOK

- ISLANDS: Aitutaki, Raratonga) (other names: *intermedia* Moore, 1883 [TL: Raratonga]; *indistincta* Moore, 1883 [TL: Raratonga]; *unicolor* Druce, 1890 [TL: Aitutaki])
- Euploea lewinii bourkei* (Poulton, 1924) (TL: Upolu, Tutuila; type material in OUM and BMNH) (TOKELAU: Atafu; WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Swains, Tutuila, Aunuu, Tau)
- Euploea lewinii walkeri* (Druce, 1890) ^{note 124} (TL: Tahiti) (SOCIETY ISLANDS: Raiatea, Horeu, Huahine, Moorea, Tahiti; AUSTRAL ISLANDS: Rimatara, Rurutu, Rapa) (other names: *matilica* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Tahiti])
- Euploea helcita* Boisduval, 1859 (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré) (other names: *whitmei* Butler, 1877 [TL: Lifu]; *marensis* Poulton, 1927 [TL: Maré]; *aglaina* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Samoa (erroneous)])
- Euploea charox illudens* (Butler, 1882) ^{note 125} (TL: Duke of York, New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Emirau, Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Dyaul, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni, Nissan) (other names: *decipiens* Butler, 1882 [TL: Duke of York]; *lygdamis* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Ireland]; *umboina* Carpenter, 1953 [TL: Umboi])
- Euploea charox mathiasana* (Carpenter, 1942) ^{note 125} (TL: Mussau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau)
- Euploea charox subnobilis* (Strand, 1914) ^{note 125} (TL: Admiralties; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)
- Euploea corinna* (Macleay, 1826) ^{notes 30, 125} (TL: Australia; type material lost or destroyed [Waterhouse, 1937: 104]) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk)
- Euploea eurianassa* (Hewitson, 1858) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Nivani, Samarai, Misima, Bagaman, Jomard, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *cumaxa* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *terentilia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Fergusson]; *thomsoni* Kirby, 1889 [TL: Misima])
- Euploea alcathoe occulta* (Butler, 1877) (TL: New Guinea; type in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Samarai) (other names: *diadema* Moore, 1883 [TL: New Guinea]; *samaraina* Carpenter, 1953 [TL: Samarai])
- Euploea alcathoe macgregori* (Kirby, 1889) (TL: Normanby; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *barsine* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: Fergusson])
- Euploea climena nobilis* (Strand, 1914) (TL: Admiralties; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros) (other names: *simplicior* Strand, 1914 [TL: Admiralties]; *zavata* Strand, 1914 [TL: Admiralties])
- Euploea treitschkei mattyensis* Fruhstorfer, 1912 ^{note 126} (TL: Wuvulu) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Wuvulu)
- Euploea treitschkei ursula* (Butler, 1883) (TL: “Dentrecasteaux Island” ^{note 126}, Admiralty group) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)
- Euploea treitschkei treitschkei* Boisduval, 1832 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Emirau, New Hanover, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Feni, Nissan) (other names: *erimas* Godman & Salvin, 1878 [TL: New Ireland]; *biformis* Butler, 1882 [TL: Duke of York]; *albopunctata* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Duke of York]; *eugenia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: Fergusson]; *eulegnica* Carpenter, 1953 [TL: Nissan])
- Euploea treitschkei coerulescens* (Pagenstecher, 1894) (TL: New Britain)

(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Witu, New Britain)

Euploea treitschkei suffusca (Carpenter, 1953) (TL: Kiriwina; holotype in BMNH; paratypes in OUM) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Egum, Madau, Woodlark)

Euploea treitschkei viridis (Butler, 1882) (TL: Thursday Island, Australia [unlikely: Waterhouse & Lyell, 1914: 25]; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Nivani, Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *decia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea])

Euploea treitschkei aenea (Butler, 1882) (TL: Solomon Islands) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Nila, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Marulaon, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa) (other names: *salomonis* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: "Northern Solomon Islands"])

Euploea treitschkei lorenzo (Butler, 1870) (TL: "South-Sea Islands" [San Cristobal]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Euploea treitschkei jessica (Butler, 1869) (TL: Fiji [erroneous] ^{note 126}; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs; NEW CALEDONIA: ?New Caledonia ^{note 126}; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Futuna)

Euploea modesta ssp. ^{note 127} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Wuvulu)

Euploea modesta insulicola (Strand, 1914) (TL: Admiralties; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

Euploea modesta griseitincta (Carpenter, 1942) (TL: not stated [Mussau: Carpenter, 1953: 86]; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau)

Euploea modesta cerberus (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, Dyaul, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Lihir, Feni) (other names: *obscura* Pagenstecher, 1894 [TL: Mioko]; *subpunctata* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Ireland])

Euploea modesta jennessi (Carpenter, 1941) (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Euploea wallacei melia (Fruhstorfer, 1904) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima) (other names: *catana* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Guinea])

Euploea doretta (Pagenstecher, 1894) (TL: Mioko) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros?, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni) (other names: *kala* Swinhoe, 1916 [TL: New Britain])

Euploea batesii auritincta Carpenter, 1953 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Euploea batesii trobriandensis Carpenter, 1953 (TL: Kiriwina; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark) (other names: *nanum* Carpenter, 1953 [TL: Woodlark])

Euploea batesii publilia Fruhstorfer, 1910 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby)

Euploea batesii rotunda van Eecke, 1915 (TL: New Guinea; type material in RNHL)

(PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Nivani)

Euploea batesii resarta (Butler, 1876) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Conflict, Misima, Sudest) (other names: *funerea* Butler, 1878 [TL: New Guinea]; *squalida* Butler, 1878 [TL: New Guinea]; *turbonia* Fruhstorfer, 1910 [TL: New Guinea]; *murena* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Yule Island])

Euploea batesii honesta (Butler, 1882) (TL: "Solomon Islands"; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Buka, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Russells, Guadalcanal, Florida) (other names: *faisina* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Faisi]; *bigamica* Strand, 1914 [TL: Bougainville])

Euploea batesii kunggana Carpenter, 1953 (TL: Rennell; holotype and paratypes in CAS; paratypes in OUM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell)

Euploea batesii woodfordi (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)

Euploea batesii ackeryi Tennent, 2001 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Euploea batesii leucacron Carpenter, 1953^{note 148} (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal^{note 128}) (other names: *apicalis* Carpenter, 1942^{note 128} [TL: San Cristobal])

Euploea eboraci (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland)

Euploea nechos nechos Mathew, 1887 (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Treasury, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Russells, Guadalcanal, Florida)

Euploea nechos pronax (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita, Ulawa)

Euploea nechos prusias (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Ulawa [Ulawa: erroneous? = San Cristobal?]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana, Santa Catalina)

Subfamily: Morphinae Newman, 1834

Taenaris catops adriana Fruhstorfer, 1904 (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson)

Taenaris catops fimbriata (Kirby, 1889) (TL: Normanby) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Normanby)

Taenaris catops rosseliana Rothschild, 1916 (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel)

Taenaris catops mylaecha (Westwood, 1851) (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest) (other names: *jamesi* Butler, 1876 [TL: Yule Island])

Taenaris phorcas phorcas (Westwood, 1856) (TL: not known to Westwood [probably Guadalcanal: Tennent, 1997c: 170]; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Rossel, Feni, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolom-

bangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Russells, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi) (other names: *anableps* van Vollenhoven, 1860 [TL: New Guinea]; *atesta* Rebel, 1895 [TL: Ugi]; *farona* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Fauro]; *bougainvilleana* Strand, 1914 [TL: Bougainville]; *umbonia* Fruhstorfer, 1905 [TL: New Hanover]; *uranus* Staudinger, 1887 [TL: (Bismarcks)])

Taenaris phorcas admiralitatis Rothschild, 1916 (TL: St. Gabriel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, St. Gabriel)

Taenaris myops kirschi (Staudinger, 1887) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel ^{note 129}) (other names: *aliana* Brooks, 1950 [TL: New Guinea]; *errhephoria* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *errhiphonia* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Yule Island])

Taenaris myops fergussonia Westwood, 1851 (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *crus* Brooks, 1944 [TL: Fergusson]; *miscus* Fruhstorfer, 1905 [TL: Normanby])

Taenaris mailua convergens (Rothschild, 1916) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby)

Taenaris mailua rosseli Fruhstorfer, 1905 (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel, Sudest)

Taenaris artemis electra Fruhstorfer, 1904 (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson)

Taenaris artemis tineutus Fruhstorfer, 1905 (TL: Woodlark; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)

Taenaris artemis affinis (Kirby, 1889) (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Rossel) (other names: *barbata* Kirby, 1889 [TL: Rossel])

Taenaris artemis melanops (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest)

Hyantis hodeva xanthophthalma Röber, 1903 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough ^{note 130}, Normanby)

Subfamily: Satyrinae Boisduval, 1833

Mycalesis perseus lalassis (Hewitson, 1864) ^{note 131} (TL: New Guinea; whereabouts of type material not known [a handwritten note, dated 1924, in BMNH copy of Hewitson states “type not to be found in BM”]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi, Fergusson, Goodenough, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Nila, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Nendo, Utupua, Reef) (other names: *subpersa* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Manus]; *vulcanica* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Manam (=Vulcan)])

Mycalesis perseus lugens (Butler, 1875) ^{notes 38, 131} (TL: Efaté; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Vanua Lava, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango)

Mycalesis duponchelii eudoxia Fruhstorfer, 1906 (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Kitava, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby)

- Mycalesis mucia etha* Fruhstorfer, 1908 (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby)
- Mycalesis splendens splendens* Mathew, 1887 (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Mono, Stirling)
- Mycalesis splendens versicolor* Tennent, 2002 (TL: Choiseul; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in ANIC, BPBM, AME) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Florida)
- Mycalesis splendens guadalcanalensis* Tennent, 2002 (TL: Guadalcanal; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in ANIC, BPBM, AME, OUM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Savo)
- Mycalesis splendens malaitensis* Uémura, 2000 (TL: Malaita; holotype in TMS) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Mycalesis splendens tenebrosus* Tennent, 2002 (TL: Pavuvu; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Pavuvu, Mane, Mbanika)
- Mycalesis splendens magnificans* Tennent, 2002 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)
- Mycalesis interrupta interrupta* Grose Smith, 1889 (TL: Rubiana Lagoon; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova)
- Mycalesis interrupta woodsi* Tennent, 2002 (TL: Vella Lavella; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in BPBM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga)
- Mycalesis biliki* Tennent, 2002 (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Mycalesis richardi* Tennent, 2002 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)
- Mycalesis sara* Mathew, 1887 (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi)
- Mycalesis discobolus* Fruhstorfer, 1906 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain?)
- Mycalesis phidon phidonides* Fruhstorfer, 1908 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby)
- Mycalesis phidon xanthias* (Grose Smith, 1896) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland) (other names: *obscura* Grose Smith & Kirby, 1896 [TL: New Britain])
- Mycalesis terminus flagrans* (Butler, 1876) ^{note 132} (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Egum, Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *kyllenion* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Guinea])
- Mycalesis terminus matho* (Grose Smith, 1894) ^{note 132} (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi)
- Mycalesis mulleri* Tennent, 2000 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in BMNH; paratypes in ANIC, [BPBM], [PNGNIC]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland)
- Mycalesis shiva maura* (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Britain; type material in

BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Feni)

Mycalesis sirius sirius (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Madau, Woodlark, Normanby, Misima, Rossel) (other names: *antecanis* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Guinea])

Orsotriaena medus licium Fruhstorfer, 1908 ^{note 133} (TL: Buru; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Lihir, Kiriwina, Fergusson, Normanby, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Treasury, Guadalcanal, Florida, Reefs, Vanikoro ^{note 133})

Orsotriaena medus mutata (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Erromango; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Mota, Espiritu Santo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Epi, Efaté)

Elymnias cybele holofernes (Butler, 1882) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland)

Elymnias agondas melanippe (Grose Smith, 1894) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Goodenough, Normanby) (other names: *melanthes* Grose Smith, 1897 [TL: Woodlark]; *melagondas* Fruhstorfer, 1899 [TL: New Guinea]; *vertenteni* Hulstaert, 1924 [TL: New Guinea]; *glaucoptis* Staudinger, 1894 [TL: New Guinea])

Melanitis leda ponapensis Mathew, 1889 ^{note 134} (TL: Pohnpei; type material in BMNH and OUM) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan; GUAM: PALAU: Babelthaup, Koror, Beliliou; YAP: Yap; CHUUK: Moen, Tol, Dublon; POHNPEI: Pohnpei; KOSRAE) (other names: *palliatata* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: Palau]; *saipanensis* Nakamura, 1929 [TL: Saipan])

Melanitis leda bouruana Holland, 1900 (TL: Buru) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Lou, Emirau, New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni, Kiriwina, Egum, Woodlark, Fergusson, Goodenough) (other names: *offaka* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: Waigeu]; *destitans* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Guinea]; *dominans* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Ireland]; *moluccarum* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: Batjan]; *kiriwinae* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: Kiriwina])

Melanitis leda salomonis Fruhstorfer, 1908 ^{note 134} (TL: "Solomon Islands"; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal)

Melanitis leda solandra (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: Tahiti) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu; VANUATU: Vanua Lava, Mere Lava, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Tongoa, Ewose, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; FIJI: Viwa, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Nananu-i-Ra, Ono, Lau; TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu; COOK ISLANDS: Raratonga; SOCIETY ISLANDS: Tahaa, Raiatea, Huahine, Moorea, Tahiti) (other names: *taitensis* C Felder, 1862 [TL: Tahiti]; *levuna* Fruhstorfer, 1908 TL: "Viti Leou" [Viti Levu])

Melanitis leda hopkinsi Poulton & Riley, 1928 (TL: Samoa; type material in BMNH) (WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila, Tau)

Melanitis leda bankia (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk; NEW ZEALAND: North Island ^{note 134}) (other names: *barnardi* Lucas, 1892 [TL: Australia])

Melanitis amabilis amabilis (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, San Cristobal; VANUATU: Malakula) (other names: *crameri* Butler, 1866 [TL: “Oceania: exact locality undecided”]; *cristobali* Samson, 1980 [TL: San Cristobal])

Melanitis amabilis valentina Fruhstorfer, 1908 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *insulicola* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Karkar (Dampier)])

Melanitis constantia despoliata Fruhstorfer, 1908 ^{note 135} (TL: ?Shortlands) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Shortlands ^{note 135})

Ypthima baldus evanescens (Butler, 1881) ^{note 136} (TL: Japan; type material in BMNH) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan ^{note 136})

Argyronympha pulchra Mathew, 1886 ^{note 137} (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, ?Ghizo ^{note 137}, Santa Isabel, ?Guadalcanal ^{note 137}, ?Florida ^{note 137}) (other names: *argentaria* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Santa Isabel]; *adusta* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Choiseul]; *denya* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Shortlands]; *laeta* Jordan, 1924 [TL: Bougainville])

Argyronympha rubianensis rubianensis Grose Smith, 1889 ^{note 138} (TL: Rubiana; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Alu ^{note 138}, Ghizo, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, ?Florida ^{note 138})

Argyronympha rubianensis vella (Fruhstorfer, 1911) (TL: Vella Lavella) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga)

Argyronympha gracilipes Jordan, 1924 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Florida)

Argyronympha danker Tennent, 2001 (TL: Malaita; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in BPBM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: ?Choiseul ^{note 139}, Malaita)

Argyronympha ulava Grose Smith, 1889 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Argyronympha ugiensis Mathew, 1886 (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi) (other names: *yanutia* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: San Cristobal])

Xoïs fulvida Butler, 1883 (TL: Viti Levu; type material in BMNH) (FIJI: Viti Levu, Yanuca, Motuku) (other names: *vitiensis* Fruhstorfer, 1911 [TL: Viti Levu])

Xoïs sesara Hewitson, 1866 ^{note 140} (TL: Fiji) (FIJI: Naviti, Viwa, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Nananu-i-ra, Bega, Ovalau, Kandavu, Matuku) (other names: *diophthalma* von Prittwitz, 1867 [TL: Fiji])

Platypthima homochroa satisbona Jordan, 1924 (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Hypocysta calypso calypso Grose Smith, 1897 (TL: Samarai; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Samarai)

Paratisiphone lyrnessa Hewitson, 1872 (TL: New Caledonia; type in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia) (other names: *lutea* Nieuwenhuis & Howarth, 1969 [TL: New Caledonia])

Austrotythima petersi Holloway, 1974 (TL: New Caledonia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia)

Dodonidia helmsi Fereday, 1883 ^{note 141} (TL: South Island; type material in CMNZ [Butler, 1884b: 160]) (NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island)

Argyrophenaga antipodum Doubleday, 1845 (TL: South Island; type material in BMNH) (NEW ZEALAND: South Island)

Argyrophenaga harrisi Craw, 1978 (TL: South Island; type material DSIR) (NEW ZEALAND: South Island)

Argyrophenaga janitae Craw, 1978 (TL: South Island; type material DSIR) (NEW ZEALAND: South Island)

Erebiola butleri Fereday, 1879 (TL: South Island; holotype in CMNZ [Wise, 1967: 43]) (NEW ZEALAND: South Island)

Percnodaimon pluto (Fereday, 1872) ^{note 142} (TL: South Island; lectotype in CMNZ [Wise, 1967: 42]) (NEW ZEALAND: South Island) (other names: *othello* Fereday, 1876 [a name raised to replace *pluto* ^{note 142}]; *merula* Hewitson, 1875 [TL: New Zealand])

Subfamily: Charaxinae Guenée, 1865

Charaxes latona layardi (Butler, 1896) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi)

Charaxes latona diana Rothschild, 1898 (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)

Charaxes latona leto Rothschild, 1898 (TL: Goodenough; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson) (other names: *meridionalis* Rothschild & Jordan, 1900 [TL: New Guinea])

Charaxes latona discipicta Strand, 1914 (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville)

Polyura gamma (Lathy, 1898) (TL: New Caledonia; holotype in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia) (other names: *aristophanes* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Solomon Islands (erroneous) ^{note 143}])

- Polyura epigenes monochromus* (Niepelt, 1914) (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, Rendova, Santa Isabel)
- Polyura epigenes epigenes* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; lectotype in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal, Florida)
- Polyura bicolor* (Turlin & Sato, 1995) (TL: Malaita) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita) (other names: *cinereus* Turlin & Sato, 1995 [TL: Malaita]; *thayn* Muller & Tennent, 1998 [TL: Malaita]; *halli* Muller & Tennent, 1998 [TL: Malaita])
- Polyura caphontis caphontis* (Hewitson, 1874) (TL: "Australia" [Fiji]; holotype in BMNH) (FIJI: Viti Levu, Moala, Totoya)
- Polyura caphontis nambavatua* Smiles, 1982 (TL: Vanua Balavu; type material in BMNH) (FIJI: Vanua Balavu)
- Polyura sacco santoensis* Lachlan, 1993 (TL: Espiritu Santo; type material AMS) (VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Malakula)
- Polyura sacco sacco* Smart, 1977 (TL: Tanna; whereabouts of primary types not known [Tennent, 2005a], paratypes in BMNH, GMRC) (VANUATU: Erromango, Tanna)
- Polyura jupiter jupiter* (Butler, 1869) (TL: New Guinea; type material in OUM) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Fergusson, Kiriwina, Normanby, Sudest) (other names: *kronos* Honrath, 1888 [TL: New Britain]; *chlorus* Fruhstorfer, 1914 [TL: Waigeu])
- Polyura jupiter admiralitatis* (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus)
- Polyura jupiter attila* (Grose Smith, 1889) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Malaita, San Cristobal) (other names: *editha* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Bougainville])
- Polyura clitarchus* (Hewitson, 1874) (TL: New Caledonia; lectotype in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu, Maré)
- Polyura sempronius tiberius* (Waterhouse, 1920) (TL: Lord Howe; holotype in AMS) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe)
- Prothoe australis hewitsoni* (Wallace, 1869) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *schoenbergi* Honrath, 1888 [TL: New Guinea]; *dohertyi* Grose Smith, 1894 [TL: New Guinea]; *mafalda* Fruhstorfer, 1906 [TL: New Guinea]; *adua* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: New Guinea]; *guilelmi* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: a name to replace *dohertyi*])
- Prothoe australis schulzi* (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: Mioko) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, Mioko)
- Prothoe layardi* (Godman & Salvin, 1882) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)
- Prothoe ribbei* Rothschild, 1895 (TL: Bougainville; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Treasury, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Rendova) (other names: *guizonis* Rothschild, 1904 [TL: Ghizo]; *praesignis* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Choiseul]; *necopinata* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Solomons])

Subfamily: Apaturinae Boisduval, 1840

ZOOTAXA

1178

Apaturina erminea papuana Ribbe, 1886 ^{note 144} (TL: Aru) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby) (other names: *microps* Röber, 1894 [TL: New Guinea])

Apaturina erminea neopommerania Hagen, 1897 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, New Hanover)

Apaturina erminea sorimachii Morita & Kawamura, 1998 (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Apaturina erminea xanthocera Rothschild, 1904 (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Fauro, Choiseul, Rendova ^{note 144}, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Florida ^{note 144}, San Cristobal ^{note 144}) (other names: *aluma* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: Alu]; *kietana* Niepelt, 1916 [TL: Bougainville])

Helcyra chionippe marginata Rothschild & Jordan, 1899 ^{note 145} (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough) (other names: *thyiada* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: New Guinea]; *kibleri* Weymer, 1913 [TL: New Guinea])

Dichorragia ninus distinctus Röber, 1894 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland ^{note 146}, Goodenough, Fergusson)

Cyrestis acilia acilia (Godart, 1819) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi)

Cyrestis acilia dola Fruhstorfer, 1904 (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby)

Cyrestis acilia fratercula (Salvin & Godman, 1877) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Wuvulu, New Britain, Witu, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir) (other names: *ribbei* Martin, 1903 [TL: Mioko]; *bassara* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Wuvulu])

Cyrestis acilia nitida (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS ^{note 147}: Alu, Maleai, Nila, Fauro, Treasury, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita)

Cyrestis acilia russellensis Tennent, 2001 (TL: Mane; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane)

Cyrestis acilia solomonis (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi)

Cyrestis acilia ulawana (Martin, 1903) (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Cyrestis achates achates Butler, 1865 ^{note 148} (TL: "Mysol"; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough) (other names: *nedymnus* C & R Felder, 1867 ^{note 148} [TL: New Guinea])

Cyrestis telamon whitmei (Butler, 1877) (TL: Lifu; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu)

Cyrestis telamon adaemon (Godman & Salvin, 1879) ^{note 149} (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland)

Cyrestis telamon bougainvillei (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: Bougainville) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Savo, Tulagi [Florida] ^{note 149}, San Cristobal) (other names: *guadalcanara* Parsons, 1998 ^{note 149} [TL: {Guadalcanal}]; *isabellae* Parsons, 1998 ^{note 149} [TL: {Santa Isabel}])

Subfamily: Limenitidinae Behr, 1864

Parthenos sylvia guineensis Fruhstorfer, 1899 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *pherekides* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: New Guinea]; *pherekrates* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: Fergusson]; *theriotes* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *cyanargyrus* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Guinea])

Parthenos sylvia coupei Ribbe, 1898 (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Feni) (other names: *fusciplena* Fruhstorfer, 1899 [TL: New Britain]; *neohannoverana* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: New Hanover]; *rookicola* Strand, 1914 [TL: Umboi])

Parthenos sylvia admiralialia Rothschild, 1915 (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

Parthenos sylvia thesaurus (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Mono, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Mane, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa) (other names: *etoga* Fruhstorfer, 1913 [TL: Guadalcanal])

Parthenos sylvia ugiensis Fruhstorfer, 1913 (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi)

Parthenos sylvia thesaurinus Grose Smith, 1897 (TL: Santa Cruz [Nendo]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duff; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Ureparapara, Vanua Lava, Mota, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Ambrym, Epi, Efaté)

Pantoporia venilia glyceria (Fruhstorfer, 1908) (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima) (other names: *transfixa* Montrouzier, 1856 [TL: Woodlark])

Pantoporia venilia louisa Eliot, 1969 (TL: Sudest; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest, Rossel)

Pantoporia venilia novohannoverana (Pagenstecher, 1900) (TL: New Hanover) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *glaucia* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Ireland])

Pantoporia consimilis consimilis (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Ireland [Australia: Eliot (1969: 32)] ^{note 150}; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *pedia* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: Australia])

Pantoporia consimilis vulcanica Eliot, 1969 (TL: Manam (=Vulcan); type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby)

Pantoporia consimilis novahibernica Eliot, 1969 ^{note 150} (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi)

Neptis praslini praslini (Boisduval, 1832) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *nemeus* de Nicéville, 1897 [TL: New Britain]; *saloe* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Hanover])

Neptis praslini woodlarkiana (Montrouzier, 1856) (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby, Woodlark)

Neptis nausicaa symbiosa Fruhstorfer, 1908 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby)

Neptis hylas guamensis (Swinhoe, 1916) ^{note 151} (TL: Guam) (GUAM)

Phaedyma shepherdii damia Fruhstorfer, 1905 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi ^{note 152}, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *massusia* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Guinea]; *ahas* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Yule Island]; *mucia* Hulstaert, 1924 [TL: New Guinea])

Phaedyma ampliata (Butler, 1882) (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland) (other names: *ebilis* Butler, 1882 [TL: New Britain]; *eleuthera* Grose Smith, 1899 [TL: New Guinea]; *lydda* Fruhstorfer, 1908 [TL: New Britain])

Phaedyma fissizonata pisias (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Alu, Fauro) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Santa Isabel)

Phaedyma fissizonata olega Tennent, 2001 (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Mono, Stirling)

Phaedyma fissizonata vella Eliot, 1969 (TL: Vella Lavella; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare)

Phaedyma fissizonata fissizonata (Butler, 1882) (TL: Solomon Islands [probably Guadalcanal]) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita)

Phaedyma fissizonata philipi Tennent, 2001 (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Phaedyma viridens (Eliot, 1969) (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi)

Subfamily: Nymphalinae Swainson, 1827

Lexias aeropa hegas Fruhstorfer, 1913 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland)

Euthaliopsis aetion sosisthenes Fruhstorfer, 1913 (TL: New Guinea, Woodlark, Rossel [syntypic series]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Normanby, Rossel)

Euthaliopsis aetion thieli (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)

Euthaliopsis aetion rugei (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: New Hanover; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi)

- Mynes geoffroyi* (Guérin-Méneville, 1831) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Sudest ^{note 153}) (other names: *doryca* Butler, 1873 [TL: New Guinea]; *ogulina* Fruhstorfer, 1909 [TL: New Guinea]; *opaina* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: New Guinea]; *atinia* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: New Guinea]; *sestia* Fruhstorfer, 1902 [TL: New Guinea]; *hesychia* Fruhstorfer, 1905 [TL: Goodenough]; *dertona* Fruhstorfer, 1905 [TL: Goodenough])
- Mynes eucosmetos eucosmetos* Godman & Salvin, 1879 ^{note 154} (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Nusa Laut)
- Mynes eucosmetos cottonis* (Grose Smith, 1894) ^{note 154} (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain)
- Mynes katharina* Ribbe, 1898 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland) (other names: *maccoi* Niepelt, 1921 [TL: New Ireland])
- Mynes woodfordi woodfordi* Godman & Salvin, 1888 (TL: Alu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, ?Treasury, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova) (other names: *albata* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Bougainville and Treasury])
- Mynes woodfordi isabella* Fruhstorfer, 1906 (TL: Santa Isabel; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Santa Isabel)
- Mynes woodfordi hercyna* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Guadalcanal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Guadalcanal)
- Mynes woodfordi shannoni* Tennent, 2001 (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Symbrenthia hippoclus hylaeus* (Wallace, 1869) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima) (other names: *hippocrates* Staudinger, 1896 [TL: New Guinea])
- Symbrenthia hippoclus atta* Fruhstorfer, 1904 (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Goodenough, Misima)
- Symbrenthia hippoclus armis* Fruhstorfer, 1912 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Bougainville)
- Doleschallia noorna noorna* Grose Smith & Kirby, 1893 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: ?New Britain, Kiriwina, Egum, Goodenough, Fergusson, Misima, Rossel) (other names: *demetria* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: New Guinea]; *lyncurion* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: New Guinea]; *antimia* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Fergusson])
- Doleschallia tongana gurelca* (Grose Smith & Kirby, 1893) ^{note 155} (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Emirau, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Feni)
- Doleschallia tongana menexema* (Fruhstorfer, 1912) ^{note 155} (TL: Florida) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa) (other names: *bougainvillensis* Strand, 1920 [TL: Bougainville])

- Doleschallia tongana rennellsensis* (Howarth, 1962) ^{note 155} (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona, Rennell, ?San Cristobal)
- Doleschallia tongana vomana* (Fruhstorfer, 1902) ^{note 155} (TL: Viti Levu) (FIJI: Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Ovalau, Ono, Lakeba, Moce; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila)
- Doleschallia tongana tongana* (Hopkins, 1927) ^{note 155} (TL: a name to replace *drusias* [praeocc.]; type material in BMNH) (TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu, Niuafoou) (other names: *drusius* Fabricius, 1781 [TL: Tonga])
- Doleschallia tongana denisi* (Viette, 1950) ^{note 155} (TL: New Caledonia; type material in MNHM) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu)
- Doleschallia browni browni* Salvin & Godman, 1877 ^{note 155} (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Los Negros, New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *orthagoria* Fruhstorfer, [1912] [TL: New Ireland])
- Doleschallia browni sciron* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) ^{note 155} (TL: Alu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita) (other names: *scotina* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Shortlands])
- Doleschallia browni herrichii* (Butler 1875) ^{note 155} (TL: Vanuatu [Erromango]; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Tinakula, Tikopia, Anuta; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Ureparapara, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *montrouzieri* Butler, 1875 [TL: “Vanua Levu, New Hebrides” (Vanua Levu is in Fiji; Butler’s paper dealt with Vanuatu, formerly the New Hebrides, and the Loyalties)])
- Doleschallia hexophthalmos varus* Fruhstorfer, 1912 (TL: Kiriwina) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima ^{note 156}, Sudest) (other names: *tervisea* Fruhstorfer, [1912] [TL: Fergusson]; *andrewi* Parsons, 1998 ^{note 156})
- Doleschallia hexophthalmos donus* Fruhstorfer, 1915 (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)
- Doleschallia nacar comrii* (Godman & Salvin, 1878) (TL: New Guinea; type in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *eudascylus* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: New Guinea])
- Doleschallia rickardi* Grose Smith, 1890 (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau, Emirau, New Britain, ?New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Choiseul, Guadalcanal) (other names: *pfeili* Honrath, 1892 [TL: New Ireland])
- Hypolimnias antilope anomala* (Wallace, 1869) (TL: Maluku (?), Java (?); type material in BMNH) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Managaha, Rota; PALAU: Babelthaup?; YAP: Yap?) (other names: *albula* Wallace, 1869 [TL: Timor])
- Hypolimnias antilope wagneri* Clark, 1946 (TL: Los Negros; type material in USMN) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)
- Hypolimnias antilope mela* Fruhstorfer, 1903 (TL: Kiriwina) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Emirau, New Britain, Simberi, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Sudest) (other names: *typhlis* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: New Guinea])

- Hypolimnna antilope shortlandica* (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: [Shortlands]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Shortlands, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Mbanika, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Santa Ana, Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Tikopia; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Mota Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Aneityum) (other names: *albomela* Howarth, 1962 [TL: Rennell])
- Hypolimnna antilope lutescens* (Butler, 1874) (TL: Ovalau; type material in BMNH) (FIJI: Vanua Levu, Ovalau, Moala, Totoya, Mango, Vanua Balavu, Cicia, Lakeba; TONGA: Vavau; NIUE: WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Tutuila, Tau)
- Hypolimnna deois paleutes* (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: Kiriwina; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina)
- Hypolimnna deois woodlarkiana* Talbot, 1932 (TL: Woodlark; type in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)
- Hypolimnna deois palladius* (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: Fergusson; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *tydeina* Fruhstorfer, 1912)
- Hypolimnna deois divina* Fruhstorfer, 1903 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima)
- Hypolimnna deois albosignata* Talbot, 1932 (TL: Rossel; type in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Sudest, Rossel)
- Hypolimnna exiguus* Samson, 1980 (TL: Santa Ana; type material published as being in NBMS, now in AME [Tennent, 2005a]) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Santa Ana)
- Hypolimnna euploeoides* Rothschild, 1915 (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)
- Hypolimnna errabunda* Hopkins, 1927 ^{note 157} (TL: Upolu; type material in BMNH) (WESTERN SAMOA: Upolu)
- Hypolimnna pithoeka pithoeka* Kirsch, 1877 (TL: New Guinea) (POHNPEI ^{note 158}: Pohnpei; KOSRAE ^{note 158}: PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, Fergusson, Normanby, Sudest, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Fauro, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Ulawa) (other names: *illuminata* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: not stated (New Guinea)]; *salomona* D'Abrera, 1978 [TL: Guadalcanal])
- Hypolimnna pithoeka unicolor* (Salvin & Godman, 1877) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi ^{note 158}, Feni)
- Hypolimnna pithoeka gretheri* Clark, 1946 ^{note 158} (TL: Lou; type material in USNM) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Lou)
- Hypolimnna pithoeka scopas* (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)
- Hypolimnna pithoeka bradleyi* Howarth, 1962 (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell, ?San Cristobal)
- Hypolimnna pithoeka ferruginea* Howarth, 1962 (TL: Bellona; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona)

- Hypolimnna pithoeka leveri* Tennent, 2001 (TL: Nendo; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratype in OUM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro)
- Hypolimnna pithoeka impostor* Tennent, 2002 (TL: Loh; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Hiu, Loh)
- Hypolimnna octocula marianensis* Fruhstorfer, 1912 ^{note 159} (TL: Marianas; neotype in BMNH; neallotype in AMNH) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan; GUAM)
- Hypolimnna octocula arakalulk* (Semper, 1906) ^{note 159} (TL: Palau-Inseln an Arakalulk; neotype in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthaupt)
- Hypolimnna octocula elsina* (Butler, 1877) (TL: Lifu; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Lifu, Maré) (other names: *lifuana* Butler, 1877 [TL: Lifu])
- Hypolimnna octocula octocula* (Butler, 1869) ^{note 159} (TL: "Island of Tologa" [Totoya]; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté; FIJI: Viti Levu, Ovalau, Kandavu, Totoya, Mango, Cicia, Lakeba; ?WESTERN SAMOA ^{note 159}) (other names: *formosa* Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869 [TL: Vanua Valava (Vanua Levu)]; *aurifascia* Mengel, 1903 [TL: Espiritu Santo]; *samoa* Samson, 1986 [TL: Samoa] ^{note 159})
- Hypolimnna octocula perryi* (Butler, 1875) ^{note 38} (TL: Erromango; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Erromango) (other names: *pallas* Grose Smith, 1897 [TL: Erromango])
- Hypolimnna octocula tanna* Samson, 1986 (TL: Tanna; type material in AME) (VANUATU: Tanna)
- Hypolimnna octocula futunaensis* Samson, 1986 (TL: Futuna; type material in AME) (VANUATU: Futuna)
- Hypolimnna octocula bellus* Tennent, 2003 (TL: Aneityum; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in SAM) (VANUATU: Aneityum)
- Hypolimnna alimena eremitana* Strand, 1914 (TL: Admiralties; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros) (other names: *manusi* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Manus])
- Hypolimnna alimena afra* Fruhstorfer, 1903 (TL: Kiriwina) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Madau, Woodlark)
- Hypolimnna alimena obsolescens* Fruhstorfer, 1903 (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby)
- Hypolimnna alimena inexpectata* (Salvin & Godman, 1877) (TL: Duke of York; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Witu ^{note 160}, Duke of York)
- Hypolimnna alimena kuramata* (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)
- Hypolimnna alimena bateia* Fruhstorfer, 1915 (TL: Yule Island) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest, Rossel)
- Hypolimnna alimena diphridas* Fruhstorfer, 1912 (TL: "Solomon Islands" [Shortlands]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Faisi, Alu, Maleai, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Russells, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa) (other names: *salomonis* Ribbe, 1897 [TL: not stated (Solomon Islands)]; *ysabela* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Santa Isabel]; *interjecta* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Santa Isabel])

Hypolimnna alimena diffusa Howarth, 1962 (TL: Bellona; type material in BMNH)
(SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona)

Hypolimnna alimena libateia Howarth, 1962 (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH)
(SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell)

Hypolimnna alimena fuliginescens (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Hypolimnna alimena catalai Viette, 1950 (TL: New Caledonia; type material in MNHN) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia)

Hypolimnna bolina nerina (Fabricius, 1775) ^{note 161} (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Saipan, Managaha; GUAM: PALAU: Babelthaup, Arakebesan, Koror, Ngeaur; YAP: Yap, Ulithi; CHUUK: Tarik, Moen, Dublon, Onoun, Houk, Satawan, Merapwin; POHNPEI: Pohnpei, Temwen, Takaieu, Pakin, Nikalap Aru, Mokil, Nukuoro, Kapingamarangi, Pingelap; KOSRAE: PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Lou, Mussau, Emirau, Umboi, New Britain, Witu, New Hanover, Dyaul, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Sudest, Rossel, Buka, Bougainville; AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Mbanika, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana, Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro, Reefs, Duffs, Tikopia; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu, Maré; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island) (other names [many names have been bestowed on forms of *H. bolina*; only those with links to the area covered by this checklist are incorporated here]: *kraimoku* von Eschscholtz, 1821 [TL: Guam]; *angaurensis* Matsumura, 1915 [TL: Ngeaur]; *palauensis* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Palau]; *pulchra* Butler, 1874 [TL: New Caledonia]; [TL: Woodlark])

Hypolimnna bolina rarik von Eschscholtz, 1821 ^{note 161} (TL: Wotje ^{note 161}) (MARSHALL ISLANDS: Majuro, Wotje, Ebon, Ailinglaplap, Kwajelein, Roi-Namur, Ennubira, Gagan, Gelinam, Omelek, Kwadack, Eniwetak, Meck, Gugegwe, Ningi, Loi, Ebeye, Little Buster, Big Buster, Enubuj, Ennylabegan, Legan, Illeginni, Enmat, Eru, Jaluit, Ujelang; KIRIBATI: Tabiteuea, Tamana, Kanton, Orona, Tabuaeran, Kiritimati; UNITED STATES ADMINISTERED ISLANDS IN THE CENTRAL PACIFIC: Wake; TUVALU: Nanumea, Niutao, Nanumanga, Nui, Nukufetau, Funafuti, Nukulaelae) (other names: *jaluia* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: Jaluit] ^{note 161}; *marshallensis* Hirose, 1934 [TL: Marshall Islands]; *ebonensis* Hirose, 1934 [TL: Ebon]; *elliciana* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: South Seas (presumably Tuvalu = Ellice islands)]; *listeri* Butler, 1888 [TL: Christmas Island (Kiritimati)])

Hypolimnna bolina pallescens (Butler, 1874) (TL: Fiji) (TOKELAU: Fakaofu; FIJI: Yasawa, Lailai, Naukacuvu, Naviti, Vanua Levu, Taveuni, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Nananu-i-ra, Leleuvia, Viwa, Ovalau, Kandavu, Ono, Bulia, Moala, Totoya, Mango, Vanua Balavu, Lakeba, Moce, Komo, Rotuma; TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu, Fa Fa, Haapai; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Swains, Tuitila, Aunuu, Tau) (other names: *thomsoni* Butler, 1883 [TL: Tongatabu]; *inconstans* Butler [TL: Samoa]; *murrayi* Butler, 1883 [TL: Fiji]; *crexa* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Fiji]; *pelva* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Fiji]; *tracta* Swinhoe, 1916 [TL: Fiji]; *hypna* Swinhoe, 1916 [TL: Fiji]; *montrouzieri* Butler, 1874; *moseleyi* Butler, 1883 [TL: Tongatabu]; *naresi* Butler, 1883 [TL: Tongatabu])

Hypolimnna bolina otaheita (C Felder, 1862) (TL: Marquesas; type material in BMNH) (NIUE: COOK ISLANDS: Pukapuka, Aitutaki, Raratonga; SOCIETY ISLANDS: Bora-Bora, Moorea, Tahiti; AUSTRAL ISLANDS: Rimatara, Tubuai, Raivavae, Rapa; TUAMOTU: Napuka; GAMBIER: Mangareva; MARQUESAS: Motu One, Nuka Hiva, Ua Huka, Ua Pou, Hiva Oa, Tahuata, Fatu

Hiva; PITCAIRN ISLANDS: Pitcairn, Henderson; CHILE: Easter ^{note 161})

Hypolimnna misippus (Linnaeus, 1764) (TL: “America” [Java: Honey & Scoble, 2001: 350]; lectotype in LSL) (PALAU: Babelthaup?, Beliliou; YAP: Ulithi; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, New Britain, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ghizo, New Georgia, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, San Cristobal; AUSTRALIA: Norfolk; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia; VANUATU: Mota, Espiritu Santo, Pentecost, Ambrym, Epi, Efaté, Aniwa, Tanna)

Hypolimnna inopinata Waterhouse, 1920 (TL: Fiji; type material in AMS) (FIJI: Viti Levu)

Yoma algina odilia Fruhstorfer, 1912 (TL: Fergusson and Kiriwina) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima) (other names: *netonia* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: New Guinea])

Yoma algina kokopona (Hagen, 1897) (TL: Duke of York) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir)

Yoma algina helisson Fruhstorfer, 1912 (TL: New Hanover) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)

Yoma algina manusi Rothschild, 1915 (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

Yoma algina pavonia (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Treasury, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita)

Yoma sabina sabina (Cramer, [1780]) (TL: Ambon) (NEW CALEDONIA: Lifu, Maré; VANUATU: Hiu, Loh, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum) (other names: *vasilia* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Batjan])

Junonia erigone leucophora Fruhstorfer, 1903 (TL: Kiriwina; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Witu, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Misima, Sudest, Rossel)

Junonia villida villida (Fabricius, 1787) ^{note 162} (TL: “Insula Amsterdam” [Tongatabu, Samoa]; type material in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthaup, Arakabesan, Koror; YAP: Yap, Rumung; CHUUK: Dublon; POHNPEI: Pohnpei; MARSHALL ISLANDS: Bikini, Eniwetak, Amoan, Engebi, Parry; KIRIBATI: Tabiteuea, Tamana, Rawaki, Orona; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Mbanika, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, San Cristobal, Nendo, Utupua, Reefs, Tikopia, Anuta; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Mere Lava, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Tongoa, Efaté, Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum; TUVALU: Nanumea, Niutao, Nui, Nukufetau, Funafuti; TOKELAU: Atafu, Fakaofo; NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island; WALLIS & FUTUNA: Wallis; FIJI ^{note 162}: Yasawa, Naviti, Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Yanuca, Ovalau, Ono, Lau, Lakeba, Moce, Rotuma; TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu; NIUE: WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Swains, Tutuila, Aunuu, Tau; COOK ISLANDS: Pukapuka, Aitutaki, Raratonga; SOCIETY ISLANDS: Tahiti; TUAMOTU: Makatea, Tepoto, Napuka, Moruroa, Marutea South, Maria; GAMBIA: Temoe) (other names: *astrolabiensis* Hagen, 1897 [TL:

New Guinea]; *bismarckiana* Hagen, 1897 [TL: New Britain]; *taitica* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Marquesas]; *samoensis* Rebel, 1910 [TL: Samoa]; *longfieldae* Poulton & Riley, 1928 [TL: Tuamotu]; *hampstediensis* [Jermyn], 1824 ^{note 162})

Junonia villida calybe (Godart, 1819) (TL: Australia; whereabouts of type material not known) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk; NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Ouvéa, Lifu)

Junonia hedonia zelima (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthaup, Ngeaur; PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Kiriwina, Woodlark, Misima, Rossel, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Mbanika, Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana, Nendo, Reefs, Vanikoro) (other names: *palauensis* Matsumura, 1915 [TL: Palau]; *parvipuncta* Howarth, 1962 [TL: Rennell])

Junonia hedonia admiralitatis (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

Junonia orithya ssp. ^{note 163} (YAP: Yap, Maap)

Junonia orithya novaeguineae (Hagen, 1897) (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Sudest)

Junonia orithya neopommerana Ribbe, 1898 (TL: New Britain) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland ^{note 163})

Vanessa atalanta (Linnaeus, 1758) ^{note 164} (TL: Sweden; lectotype in LSL) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Oahu, Hawaii, Kauai)

Vanessa tameamea von Eschscholtz, 1821 ^{note 165} (TL: Oahu) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Oahu, Hawaii, Kauai, Maui, Lanai, Molokai) (other names: *cordelia* Doubleday, 1847 [TL: Hawaii])

Cynthia kershawi McCoy, 1868 ^{note 166} (TL: Australia; type material not designated ["in abundance, about Melbourne and in many other parts of Australia"]) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk; NEW CALEDONIA: Lifu; NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island, Stewart; FIJI: Viti Levu)

Cynthia cardui (Linnaeus, 1758) ^{note 166} (TL: Sweden; lectotype in LSL) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Niihau, Kauai, Oahu, Molokai, Lanai, Maui, Necker, Kahoolawe, Hawaii)

Cynthia virginensis (Drury, 1773) (TL: UNITED STATES OF AMERICA [restricted to Virginia by Field, 1971: 49]; whereabouts of type material not known [Field, 1971]) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Niihau, Kauai, Oahu, Molokai, Lanai, Maui, Necker, Kahoolawe, Hawaii)

Cynthia carye (Hübner, [1812]) (TL: not stated [South America]; type material probably lost [Field, 1971]) (GAMBIER: Mangareva ^{note 167}; CHILE: Easter ^{note 167}, Masatierra, Masafuera)

Bassaritis itea (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: New Zealand; type material in BMNH) (AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk, Philip; NEW CALEDONIA ^{note 168}: New Caledonia, Lifu; NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island, Stewart, Kermadec; AUSTRAL ISLANDS ^{note 168}: Rapa)

Bassaris gonerilla gonerilla (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: New Zealand; type material in BMNH) (NEW ZEALAND: North Island, South Island, Stewart)

Bassaris gonerilla ida (Alfken, 1899) (TL: Chatham; whereabouts of type material not known [Field, 1971: 33]) (NEW ZEALAND: Chatham)

Subfamily: Heliconiinae Swainson, 1822

Agraulis vanillae (Linnaeus, 1758) ^{note 169} (TL: probably Surinam [Honey & Scoble, 2001: 391]; lectotype in MLU) (UNITED STATES OF AMERICA: Oahu, Kauai, Maui)

Cethosia cydippe cleanthis Fruhstorfer, 1902 (TL: Kiriwina) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina)

Cethosia cydippe woodlarkiana Fruhstorfer, 1902 (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)

Cethosia cydippe alkmene Fruhstorfer, 1902 (TL: Fergusson) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *doxata* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Goodenough])

Cethosia cydippe cenchrites Fruhstorfer, 1909 (TL: “island near British New Guinea” [Rossel?]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Conflict, Sudest, Rossel)

Cethosia cydippe ssp. ^{note 170} (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima)

Cethosia obscura obscura Guérin-Ménéville, 1831 (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland, Nusa Laut)

Cethosia obscura hormisda Fruhstorfer, 1915 (TL: New Hanover) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover)

Cethosia obscura antippe (Grose Smith, 1889) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi, Duke of York, New Britain)

Cethosia obscura gabrielis (Rothschild, 1898) (TL: St. Gabriel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, St Gabriel) (other names: *manusi* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: Manus])

Cethosia vasalia Muller, 1999 (TL: New Ireland; holotype in AMS, paratype material in ANIC, BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Ireland)

Vindula arsinoe ada (M.R. Butler, 1874) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby) (other names: *rebeli* Fruhstorfer, 1905 [TL: New Guinea]; *dampierensis* Rothschild, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *pisidike* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: Fergusson]; *polykaste* Fruhstorfer, 1903 [TL: Kiriwina])

Vindula arsinoe archeri Samson, 1982 (TL: Lou; type material in USMN) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros, Lou)

Vindula arsinoe rookiana (Strand, 1914) (TL: Umboi; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Umboi)

Vindula arsinoe insularis (Salvin & Godman, 1877) (TL: Duke of York; type

material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Duke of York) (other names: *melenae* Fruhstorfer, 1899 [TL: New Britain])

Vindula arsinoe lemina (Ribbe, 1898) (TL: New Ireland) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *agathae* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Hanover]; *superflua* Strand, 1916 [TL: New Ireland]; *novaehiberniae* Strand, 1916 [TL: New Ireland])

Vindula arsinoe meridionalis (Talbot, 1932) (TL: Rossel; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Misima, Sudest, Rossel)

Vindula arsinoe sapor (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Alu; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita) (other names: *obscura* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Shortlands]; *mesima* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Guadalcanal]; *lando* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Choiseul])

Vindula arsinoe albosignata (Talbot, 1932) (TL: Ranongga; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Ghizo, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova, Tetepare)

Vindula arsinoe intermedia Tennent, 2001 (TL: Pavuvu; holotype and paratypes in BMNH; paratypes in BPBM) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Pavuvu, Mbanika)

Vindula arsinoe catenes (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Santa Ana; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Vindula arsinoe clodia (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Ulawa; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa)

Terinos alurgis Godman & Salvin, 1880 (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Fergusson, Normanby)

Terinos maddelena Grose Smith & Kirby, 1889 (TL: New Britain?; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland)

Vagrans egestina (Quoy & Gaimard, 1824) ^{notes 171, 172} (TL: Guam) (NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: Rota; GUAM)

Vagrans egista brixia (Fruhstorfer, 1912) ^{note 173} (TL: northern Philippines) (PALAU: Babelthaup, Koror) (other names: *pelewensis* Nakamura, 1932 ^{note 173})

Vagrans egista bismarckensis (Talbot, 1932) (TL: New Ireland; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, New Hanover, New Ireland, Simberi)

Vagrans egista pallida (Talbot, 1932) (TL: Mussau; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Mussau)

Vagrans egista admiralialia (Rothschild, 1915) (TL: Manus; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, Los Negros)

Vagrans egista shortlandica (Fruhstorfer, 1912) (TL: "Shortland Island" [Alu]) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Choiseul, Ranongga, Santa Isabel, San Cristobal)

Vagrans egista propinqua (Miskin, 1884) (TL: Australia; syntypes in QMB) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell) (other names: *offaka* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: New Guinea])

Vagrans egista scyllaria (Fruhstorfer, 1912) (TL: Lifu) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu, Maré)

Vagrans egista hebridina (Waterhouse, 1920) (TL: Efaté; holotype in AMS) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Nendo, Utupua, Vanikoro; VANUATU: Hiu, Tegua, Loh, Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Mota, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Efaté)

Vagrans egista samsoni Tennent, 2003 (TL: Aneityum; type material in BMNH) (VANUATU: Erromango, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)

Vagrans egista vitiensis (Waterhouse, 1920) (TL: Vanua Levu; holotype in AMS) (FIJI: Vanua Levu, Naitumba, Lau, Cicia, Vanua Balavu, Lakeba)

Vagrans egista bowdenia (M. R. Butler, 1874) (TL: Friendly Islands [Tonga]; type material in BMNH) (TONGA: Vavau, Tongatabu, Fa Fa, Niuafoou; AUSTRAL ISLANDS: Tubuai, Raivave; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu; AMERICAN SAMOA: Swains, Tutuila, Aunuu, Manua, Tau; COOK ISLANDS: Raratonga) (other names: *korodenia* Pagenstecher, 1909 [TL: Samoa]; *samoana* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: Samoa])

Phalanta alcippe denosa (Fruhstorfer, 1912) (TL: New Britain, Duke of York) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Manus, New Britain, New Hanover, Duke of York, New Ireland, Simberi)

Phalanta alcippe cervina (Butler, 1876) (TL: Yule Island) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby, Misima, Bagaman, Sudest, Rossel) (other names: *kinitis* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: New Guinea])

Phalanta alcippe ephyra (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Maleai, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ghizo, Kolombangara, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi, Santa Ana)

Phalanta alcippe bellona Howarth, 1962 (TL: Bellona; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Bellona)

Phalanta alcippe rennellensis Howarth, 1962 (TL: Rennell; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Rennell)

Phalanta gabertii (Guérin-Ménéville, 1829) ^{note 174} (TL: Tahiti) (SOCIETY ISLANDS: Bora-Bora, Tahaa, Huahine, Moorea, Tahiti)

Phalanta marquesana (Riley, 1934) (TL: Fatu Hiva; type material in BMNH) (MARQUESAS: Fatu Hiva)

Phalanta exulans (Hopkins, 1927) (TL: Upolu; type material in BMNH) (PALAU: Babelthaupt, Koror, Beleliou; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu)

Cupha prosope turneri (Butler, 1876) (TL: New Guinea; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark, Fergusson, Normanby, Samarai, Misima, Rossel) (other names: *rubria* Grose Smith, 1898 [TL: New Guinea]; *oderca* Fruhstorfer, 1912 [TL: New Guinea]; *humboldtii* Fruhstorfer, 1899 [TL: New Guinea]; *fergussonia* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: Fergusson]; *cluentia* Fruhstorfer, 1904 [TL: Fergusson]; *zosima* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Woodlark])

Cupha prosope fumosa (Grose Smith, 1897) (TL: Kiriwina) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina)

Cupha prosope alexis (Grose Smith, 1898) (TL: New Britain; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: New Britain, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi) (other names: *miokensis* Ribbe, 1898 [TL: Mioko])

Cupha melichrysos tredecia (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Treasury; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Feni, Buka, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Mono, Stirling, Choiseul, Vella Lavella, Ranongga, Kolombangara, Rubiana, New Georgia, Rendova, Santa Isabel, Pavuvu, Marulaon, Mane, Mbanika, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida, Malaita) (other names: *pallescens* Godman & Salvin, 1888 [TL: Malaita])

Cupha melichrysos melichrysos (Mathew, 1887) (TL: Ugi; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Ulawa, San Cristobal, Ugi)

Cupha aureus Samson, 1980 (TL: San Cristobal; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: San Cristobal)

Algiachroa woodfordi woodfordi (Godman & Salvin, 1888) (TL: Fauro; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Alu, Maleai, Fauro, Choiseul, ?Rubiana, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida)

Algiachroa woodfordi malaitae Tennent, 2001 (TL: Malaita; type material in BMNH) (SOLOMON ISLANDS: Malaita)

Cirrochroa regina myra Fruhstorfer, 1907 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Normanby, Rossel) (other names: *sophene* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: New Guinea]; *nasica* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: Waigeu]; *rosselensis* Talbot, 1932 [TL: Rossel])

Subfamily: Acraeinae Boisduval, 1833

Acraea andromacha oenone (Kirby, 1889) ^{note 175} (TL: "Eust Island" [the author has been unable to find this Louisiade island] and Misima; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Kiriwina, Kitava, Egum, Fergusson, Conflict, Misima, Rossel, Sudest) (other names: *agema* Fruhstorfer, 1907 [TL: New Guinea]; *sanderi* Rothschild & Jordan, 1893 [TL: New Guinea])

Acraea andromacha andromacha (Fabricius, 1775) (TL: Australia; type material in BMNH) (NEW CALEDONIA: New Caledonia, Isle of Pines, Lifu, Maré; VANUATU: Espiritu Santo, Malakula, Ambrym, Epi, Efaté, Erromango, Aniwa, Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum)

Acraea andromacha polynesiaca Rebel, 1910 (TL: Upolu) (FIJI: Vanua Levu, Viti Levu, Mango; TONGA: Tongatabu; WESTERN SAMOA: Savaii, Upolu)

Acraea meyeri Kirsch, 1877 (TL: New Guinea) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Goodenough)

Acraea moluccana fumigata (Honrath, 1886) (TL: New Britain [Solomon Islands]; type material in BMNH) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Lou, Mussau, Emirau, New Britain, Duke of York, Mioko, New Ireland, Simberi, Lihir, Nissan, Bougainville; SOLOMON ISLANDS: Shortlands, Vella Lavella ^{note 175}, Ranongga ^{note 175}, Ghizo ^{note 175}, Santa Isabel, Guadalcanal, Florida, Malaita, Santa Ana) (other names: *pollonia* Godman & Salvin, 1888 [TL: Guadalcanal])

Acraea moluccana pella (Fruhstorfer, 1907) (TL: Woodlark) (PAPUA NEW GUINEA: Woodlark)

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Thanks are due to a number of colleagues, acknowledged here in alphabetical order, who were kind enough to provide information, assistance, access to collections and, in some cases, comments on an early draft of this ms:

Phil **Ackery**, Department of Entomology, BMNH, London; Keith **Arakaki**, BPBM, Honolulu; Zsolt **Balint**, Department of Zoology, Hungarian Natural History Museum, Budapest; David **Bolton**, Royal Albert Memorial Museum, Exeter, Devon; James **Boone**, Field Museum, Chicago; Don **Buden**, Division of Natural Sciences and Mathematics, College of Micronesia-FSM, Pohnpei; Hide **Chiba**, Fukuoka, Japan; Karrie **Darrow**, Smithsonian Institution, Washington; Charles **DeRoller**, New York; Jan **Forrest** and Roger **Grund**, South Australian Museum, Adelaide; Tino **Gonsalves**, BPBM, Honolulu; Hiroto **Hanafusa**, Tottori, Japan; James **Hogan**, OUM, Oxford; Jeremy **Holloway**, Department of Entomology, BMNH, London; Margaret **Humphrey**, Macleay Museum, University of Sydney; Goulven **Keineg**, Entomology Library, BMNH, London; Gerardo **Lamas**, Departamento de Entomología, Museo de Historia Natural, Universidad Nacional Mayor de San Marcos, Lima, Peru; Ralph **Lawton**, Canberra; Ingrid **Lennon**, AMNH Library, New York; Dan **Lindsley**, USA; Jackie and Lee **Miller**, Allyn Museum of Entomology, Gainesville, Florida, USA (formerly of Sarasota); Scott **Miller**, Smithsonian Institution, Washington; Max **Moulds**, Australian Museum, Sydney; Berit **Pederson**, Librarian, Royal Entomological Society, London; John **Peters**, Sydney; Ed **Petrie**, New South Wales; Mike **Pogue**, Smithsonian Institution, Washington; Alain **Renévier**, New Caledonia; Bob **Robbins**, Smithsonian Institution, Washington; Gaden **Robinson**, Department of Entomology, BMNH, London; Peter **Russell**, East Wittering, Sussex, England; Chris **Samson**, Tonbridge, Kent; Al **Samuelson**, BPBM, Honolulu; Don **Sands**, CSIRO Queensland; BJ **Short**, Librarian, BPBM, Honolulu; Courteney **Smithers**, Sydney; Angel **Viloria**, Centro de Ecología, Instituto Venezolano de Investigaciones Científicas, Caracas, Venezuela; Osamu **Yata**, Kyushu University, Japan; Harry **Zirlin**, New York.

Particular thanks are due to Rob **Lachlan** (Queensland) and Kelvyn **Dunn** (Victoria), who kindly provided data from their own Pacific travels. Chris **Muller** (Sydney), undoubtedly the most capable field worker at present working in the region, discussed a number of issues and generously contributed substantial unpublished data resulting from his own fieldwork. Ted **Edwards**, CSIRO, Canberra, not only provided detailed and valuable comments on an early draft of this manuscript, but always found time to answer the author's subsequent stream of e-mail queries. As always, Dick **Vane-Wright**, Department of Entomology, BMNH, London provided valuable comment, encouragement and support.

Funding to enable the author to visit museums in the UK (RAME, Exeter), Australia (CSIRO, Canberra; Australian Museum, Sydney; SAM, Adelaide) and the USA (BPBM, Honolulu; USNM, Washington; AMNH, New York; Allyn Museum, Sarasota), was

generously provided by the BMNH (Special Funds), the Linnean Society of London (Appleyard Fund), the Royal Entomological Society (Outreach Fund). The Entomological Club, Oxford, funded a visit to the OUM, Oxford.

In addition to acknowledging the work of Mike Parsons in elucidating the Papua New Guinea butterflies, mention should also be made of the extensive biographical work of the late Charles Bridges of Illinois. The phenomenal amount of work that went into his various publications on butterfly names (see references) collectively constitute a most valuable research tool.

REFERENCES

ZOOTAXA

1178

- Ackery, P.R. (1987) The danaid genus *Tellervo* (Lepidoptera, Nymphalidae)—a cladistic approach. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 89, 203–274.
- Ackery, P.R. (1997) The Natural History Museum collection of *Ornithoptera* (birdwing) butterflies (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *The Biology Curator*, 8, 11–17.
- Ackery, P.R., Taylor, H. & Renevier, A. (1989) The milkweed butterfly *Parantica pumila* (Boisduval)—its biology and distribution in relation to the biogeography of Vanuatu. *Journal of Natural History*, 23 (3), 713–723.
- Ackery, P.R. & Vane-Wright, R.I. (1984) *Milkweed Butterflies: their cladistics and biology*. BM(NH), London, ix+425pp.
- Adamson, A.M. (1939) Review of the fauna of the Marquesas Islands and discussion of its origin. *B.P. Bishop Museum Bulletin*, 159, 1–93.
- Adler, G.H. & Dudley, R. (1994) Butterfly biogeography and endemism on tropical Pacific islands. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 51 (2), 151–162.
- Adler, G.H., Austin, C.C. & Dudley, R. (1995) Dispersal and speciation of skinks among archipelagos in the tropical Pacific Ocean. *Evolutionary Ecology*, 9, 529–541.
- Agassiz, L. (1846) *Nomina Systematica Generum Lepidopterorum, tam viventium quam fossilum, secundum ordinem alphabeticum disposita, adjectis auctoribus, libris in quibus reperiuntur, anno editionis, etymologia et families ad quas pertinent*. vi, 70pp.
- Alfken, J.D. (1899) *Pyrameis ida* nov. spec. Ein neuer Tagfalter nebst einer Varietät von den Chatham Islands. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 22, 5–8.
- Aoki, T., Yamaguchi, S. & Uémura, Y. (2000) Notes on the genus *Mycalesis* Hübner from the Moluccas, Indonesia, with descriptions of a new species and two new subspecies (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae: Satyrinae) of the New Guinea and adjacent territories. *Research Institute of Evolutionary Biology Scientific Report*, 9, 33–48.
- Arakaki, K. & Beardsley, J.W. (1980) *Agraulis vanillae* L., *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 23 (2), 155–156.
- Arora, R. (1983) New *Delias* butterflies from the Solomon Islands (Lepidoptera: Pieridae). *Systematic Entomology*, 8, 15–24.
- Asou, N. (2000) Butterflies in Saipan, 1998. *Butterflies*, 25, 34–36.
- Aurivillius, C. (1919) Eine neue *Papilio*-Art. *Entomologisk tidskrift*, 40 (2–4), 177–178.
- Aurivillius, C., Prout, L.B. & Meyrick, E. (1922) *Lepidopteren von Juan Fernandez und der Oster-Insel*. In: Skottsberg, C. (Ed.), *The Natural History of Juan Fernández and Easter Island*. Volume III. Zoology. Almqvist & Wiksells, Uppsala, pp. 255–270.
- Bálint, Z. (1999) Annotated list of type specimens of *Polyommatus* sensu Eliot of the Natural History Museum, London (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Neue Entomologische Nachrichten*, 46, 3–89.
- Bang-Haas, O. (1939) Neubeschreibungen und Berichtigungen der Exotischen Macrolepidopterenfauna. II. *Entomologische Zeitschrift, Frankfurt am Main*, 52, 301–302.
- Bates, H.W. (1867) New species of insects from the province of Canterbury, New Zealand, collected by R. W. Fereday, Esq. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 4, 52–56.
- Bates, M. (1935) The butterflies of Cuba. *Bulletin of the Harvard Museum of Comparative Zoology*, 78 (2), 61–258.
- Benton, T.G. (1995) Biodiversity and biogeography of Henderson Island's insects. In: Benton, T. G. & Spencer, T. (Eds.), *The Pitcairn Islands: biogeography, ecology and prehistory*. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 56, pp. 245–259.
- Bernaudo, D. (1996) Premiers stades de *Hypolimnys bolina otaheiteae* de Tahiti (Polynésie Française). *Lambillionea*, 96 (numero special), 29–30.
- Bethune-Baker, G.T. (1903) A revision of the *Amblypodia* group of butterflies of the family Lycae-

- nidae. *Transactions of the Zoological Society of London*, 17, 3–164.
- Bethune-Baker, G.T. (1906a) New species of Lycaenidae from British New Guinea. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 17, 100–104.
- Bethune-Baker, G.T. (1906b) Descriptions of African Lepidoptera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 18, 339–346.
- Bethune-Baker, G.T. (1908) Descriptions of new species of butterflies of the division Rhopalocera from Africa and from New Guinea. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1908, 110–126.
- Bethune-Baker, G.T. (1909) Descriptions of three new species of Rhopalocera from North New Guinea. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 4, 183–185.
- Bethune-Baker, G.T. (1911) Descriptions of new species of Lepidoptera from New Guinea. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 8, 542–544.
- Bethune-Baker, G.T. (1922) A monograph of the genus *Catochrysops* Boisduval (Auctorum). *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1922, 275–366.
- Bianchi, F.A. (1983a) Notes and exhibitions [note on *Hylephila phyleus*]. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 24, 191.
- Bianchi, F.A. (1983b) Notes and exhibitions [note on *Agraulis vanillae*]. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 24, 191.
- Blanchard, E. (1848–1853) *Voyage au Pôle Sud et dans l'Océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée : exécuté par ordre du Roi pendant les années 1837–1838–1839–1840, sous le commandement de M. J. Dumont-d'Urville, Capitaine de vaisseau: publié par ordre du Gouvernement, sous la direction supérieure de M. Jacquinot, capitaine de vaisseau, commandant de la Zélée. Zoologie. Volume 4. Description des insectes*. E. Thunot, Paris, v+422pp, Atlas, 25 pl.
- Blandin, P. (1969) Étude d'*Ornithoptera priamus admiralitatis* Roths. (Papilionidae). *Alexanor*, 6, 119–129.
- Blandin, P. (1972) Étude d'*Ornithoptera priamus miokensis* Ribbe (Papilionidae). *Alexanor*, 7, 195–204.
- Blandin, P. (1973) Études sur le genre *Ornithoptera*; remarques préliminaires sur les relations phylogénétiques entre *O. alexandrae*, *O. victoriae* et *O. priamus* (Papilionidae). *Alexanor*, 8, 63–64.
- Boisduval, J.B.A.D. (1832) *Faune entomologique de l'Océan Pacifique*. In: D'Urville, J. D. *Voyage de découvertes de L'Astrolabe exécuté par ordre du roi, pendant les années 1826–1827–1828–1829*. Paris.
- Boisduval, J.B.A.D. (1833) In: D'Urville, J. D. *Voyage de la corvette L'Astrolabe exécuté pendant les années 1826–1827–1828–1829 sans le commandement de M. Jules Dumont D'Urville capitaine de Vaisseau*. Atlas, pl. 1–39 (botanique: *Flora de la Nouvelle-Zélande*), 1–39 (botanique: *Sertum Astrolabii*), 1–12 (entomologie). J. Tastu (Ed.), Paris.
- Boisduval, J.B.A.D. (1836) *Histoire naturelle des Insectes: species général des Lépidoptères*. Volume 1, Paris, 690pp.
- Boisduval, J.B.A.D. (1859) [no title—description of lepidoptera from New Guinea and South America]. *Bulletin de la Société entomologique de France*, (3) 7, CLIV–CLIX (154–159).
- Braby, M.F. (2000) *Butterflies of Australia. Their identification, biology and distribution*. CSIRO Publishing, Canberra, 2 volumes, xxv, 976pp.
- Bridges, C.A. (1988a) *Catalogue of Papilionidae & Pieridae (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera)*. Part 1. Alphabetical list of names. Private publication, Urbana, Illinois, 324pp.
- Bridges, C.A. (1988b) *Catalogue of Lycaenidae and Riodinidae (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera)*. Part 1. Alphabetical list of names. Private publication, Urbana, Illinois, 377pp.
- Bridges, C.A. (1988c) *Catalogue of HesperIIDae (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera)*. Part 1. Alphabetical list of names. Private publication, Urbana, Illinois, 205pp.
- Bridges, C.A. (1988d) *Bibliography (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera)*. Private publication, Urbana, Illi-

- nois, 392 pp.
- Brooks, C.J. (1944) New species and forms of *Tenaris* (Lep. Amathusiidae). *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society*, (B) 13, 109–116.
- Brooks, C.J. (1950) A revision of the genus *Tenaris* Hübner (Lepidoptera: Amathusiidae). *Transactions of the Royal Entomological Society*, 101, 179–238.
- Brown, J. (1984) The Trobriands. *Victorian Entomologist*, 14, 41.
- Bucknill, E.G. (1943a) Notes on Fijian butterflies. *Agricultural Journal, Fiji*, 14 (2), 44–45.
- Bucknill, E.G. (1943b) Further notes on Fijian butterflies. *Agricultural Journal, Fiji*, 14 (3), 82.
- Buden, D.W. & Miller, J.Y. (2003) The butterflies of Pohnpei, Eastern Caroline Islands, Micronesia. *Pacific Science*, 57 (1), 1–8.
- Buden, D.W., Sands, D.P. & Tennent, W.J. (2005) Additional records of butterflies from the eastern Caroline Islands, Micronesia. *Pacific Science*, 59 (1), 97–103.
- Butler, A.G. (1865a) Descriptions of the characters of six new species of Rhopaloceros lepidoptera in the collection of the British Museum, with notes on the allied species. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1865, 481–486.
- Butler, A.G. (1865b) Descriptions of four new species of butterflies in the collection of the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (3) 16, 397–399.
- Butler, A.G. (1866a) Descriptions of some new species of diurnal lepidoptera in the collection of the British Museum. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 3, 76–78.
- Butler, A.G. (1866b) A Monograph of the diurnal Lepidoptera belonging to the Genus *Danais*, being a revision of the insects of that genus, with descriptions of new species in the National Collection. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1866, 43–59.
- Butler, A.G. (1866c) A Monograph of the diurnal Lepidoptera belonging to the Genus *Euploea*, with descriptions of many new species; founded principally on the specimens in the collection of the British Museum. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1866, 268–302.
- Butler, A.G. (1867) Corrections and addenda to certain papers on Lepidoptera published during the years 1865–66; with additional notes on some of the species described. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1866, 451–458.
- Butler, A.G. (1868) A Monograph of the genus *Hestia*, containing descriptions of forms not hitherto noticed; with a tabular view of the species of Danaidae, and remarks upon their natural affinities. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, (3) 5 (6), 467–484.
- Butler, A.G. (1869–1874) *Lepidoptera Exotica, or descriptions and illustrations of exotic Lepidoptera*. E. W. Janson, London, xii, 190pp., 64 pl.
- Butler, A.G. (1869a) Descriptions of new Rhopalocera from the collection of Herbert Druce Esq. *Cistula Entomologica, London*, 1 (1), 1–16.
- Butler, A.G. (1869b) Descriptions of several new species of Nymphalidian Rhopalocera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (4) 3, 17–21.
- Butler, A.G. (1870a) Revision of the genera of the subfamily Pierinae. *Cistula Entomologica*, 1 (3), 33–58.
- Butler, A.G. (1870b) List of species in a small collection of butterflies from the South Seas. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (4) 5, 357–361.
- Butler, A.G. (1870c). On new diurnal Lepidoptera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (4) 5, 362–365.
- Butler, A.G. (1870d) Descriptions of some new diurnal Lepidoptera, chiefly Hesperidae. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1870, 485–520.
- Butler, A.G. (1873) Descriptions of new species of Lepidoptera. *Cistula Entomologica*, 1 (7), 151–177.
- Butler, A.G. (1874a) List of the diurnal lepidoptera of the south-sea islands. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1874, 274–291.
- Butler, A.G. (1874b) *Catalogue of the Lepidoptera of New Zealand* (from “The Zoology of the voy-

- age of H.M.S. Erebus and Terror"). E.W. Jansen, London, 25pp., 3 pl.
- Butler, A.G. (1875a) On a collection of butterflies from the New Hebrides and Loyalty Islands, with descriptions of new species. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1875, 610–619.
- Butler, A.G. (1875b) On a small collection of butterflies from Fiji. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1875, 619–620.
- Butler, A.G. (1876a) On a collection of Lepidoptera from Port Moresby, New Guinea. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (4) 18, 240–249.
- Butler, A.G. (1876b) On a small collection of butterflies from the New Hebrides. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1876, 251–253.
- Butler, A.G. (1876c) List of the butterflies now known to inhabit New Zealand, with descriptions of a new genus, and a new species, in the collection of John D. Enys, Esq. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 13, 152–154.
- Butler, A.G. (1876d). Descriptions of new species of Lepidoptera from New Guinea, with notice of a new genus. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1876, 765–768.
- Butler, A.G. (1877a) On a collection of lepidoptera obtained by the Rev. S. J. Whitmee from Lifu (Loyalty Group), with descriptions of the new species. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (4) 20, 348–359.
- Butler, A.G. (1877b) On a collection of Lepidoptera from Cape York and the south-east coast of New Guinea. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1877, 466–475.
- Butler, A.G. (1878a) On the butterflies in the collection of the British Museum hitherto referred to the genus *Euploea* of Fabricius. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London (Zoology)*, 14 (78), 290–303.
- Butler, A.G. (1878b) On a small collection of Lepidoptera obtained by the Rev. J. S. Whitmee at the Ellice Islands. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1878, 296–298.
- Butler, A.G. (1878c) Descriptions of two butterflies collected by Dr Turner at Port Moresby, New Guinea. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 1, 480–481.
- Butler, A.G. (1881) On a collection of butterflies from Nikko, Central Japan. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 7, 132–140.
- Butler, A.G. (1882) Descriptions of new species of Lepidoptera, chiefly from Duke-of-York Island and New Britain. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 10, 36–43, 149–160, 226–238.
- Butler, A.G. (1883a) The Lepidoptera collected during the recent expedition of H.M.S. 'Challenger'. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 11, 402–427.
- Butler, A.G. (1883b) Descriptions of new Lepidoptera from the Viti Islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 12, 389–391.
- Butler, A.G. (1883c) The Lepidoptera collected during the recent expedition of H.M.S. 'Challenger' — Part II. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 13, 183–203.
- Butler, A.G. (1884a) A collection of butterflies from the Fiji islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 13, 343–348.
- Butler, A.G. (1884b) On a new genus of butterfly from New Zealand. *New Zealand Journal of Science*, 2, 159–160.
- Butler, A.G. (1885) Lepidoptera collected by Mr C.M. Woodford in the Ellice and Gilbert Islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 15, 238–242.
- Butler, A.G. (1888) On the Lepidoptera of Christmas Island. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society*, 1888, 542–546.
- Butler, A.G. (1896) An account of the butterflies of the genus *Charaxes*, in the collection of the British Museum. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London*, 25, 348–404.
- Butler, A.G. (1898a) Revision of the Pierine butterflies of the genus *Delias*. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 20, 143–167.
- Butler, A.G. (1898b) A revision of the Pierine butterflies of the genus *Terias* from the Old World. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 1, 56–82.

- Butler, A.G. (1898c) On the Pierine butterflies of the genus *Catophaga*. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 2, 392–401, 458–467.
- Butler, A.G. (1899) Descriptions of new species of the genus *Lycaenesthes*. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 4, 341–344.
- Butler, A.G. (1901) A revision of the butterflies of the genus *Precis*, with notes on the seasonal phases of the species. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 8, 196–216.
- Butler, M.R. (1874) Description of three new species of diurnal Lepidoptera. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1873, 686–687.
- Buxton, P.A. (1926) Butterfly and bird. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1, 37.
- Calderara, P. (1984) A new subspecies of *Ornithoptera victoriae* Gray (Papilionidae) from Choiseul, Solomon Islands. *Proceedings and Transactions of the British Entomological and Natural History Society*, 17, 31–35.
- Carpenter, G.D.H. (1940) Preliminary account of an investigation of the Euplosine butterflies of Melanesia. *Proceedings of the sixth Pacific Science Congress*, 4, 305–309.
- Carpenter, G.D.H. (1941) The relative frequency of beak-marks on butterflies of different edibility to birds. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, (A), 111, 223–231.
- Carpenter, G.D.H. (1942) Revisional notes on Melanesian *Euploea* (Lepidoptera) with descriptions of new subspecies and forms (appendix by G. Talbot). *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, (B), 11, 127–140.
- Carpenter, G.D.H. (1953) The genus *Euploea* (Lep. Danaidae) in Micronesia, Melanesia, Polynesia and Australia. A zoo-geographical study. *Transactions of the Zoological Society of London*, 28 (1), 1–185.
- Carver, R.A. (1979) The relationship between *Euploea callithoe* Boisduval and *E. phaenareta* (Schaller) (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) in New Britain and New Guinea. *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 5, 109–112.
- Catala, R. & Viette, P.E.L. (1948) Capture d'un *Delias* intéressant en Nouvelle-Calédonie [Lep. Pieridae]. *Bulletin de la Société entomologique de France*, 53, 150–151.
- Chapman, T.A. (1909) A review of the species of the lepidopterous genus *Lycaenopsis* Feld. (*Cyaniris* auct. nec Dalm.) on examination of the male ancillary appendages. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1909, 419–476.
- Chapman, T.A. (1910) On *Zizeeria* (Chapman), *Zizera* (Moore), a group of lycaenid butterflies. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1910 (4), 479–497.
- Chapman, T.A. (1915) An analysis of the species of the genus *Curetis*, chiefly based on an examination of the specimens in the Zoological Museum, Tring. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 22, 80–104.
- Cheesman, L.E. (1957) Biographical significance of Aneityum island, New Hebrides. *Nature*, 180, 903–904.
- Chiba, H. & Eliot, J.N. (1991) A revision of the genus *Parnara* Moore (Lepidoptera, Hesperidae), with special reference to the Asian species. *Tyô To Ga*, 42 (3), 179–194.
- Choussy, M. & Barbier, M. (1973) Pigments biliaires des Lépidoptères: identification de la phorbaciline I et de la Sarpédobiline chez diverses espèces. *Biochemical Systematics*, 1 (4), 199–201.
- Clark, A.H. (1944) A new butterfly from the Solomon Islands. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 57, 95–96.
- Clark, A.H. (1946) Two new butterflies from the Admiralty Islands. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 59, 119–120.
- Clark, A.H. (1951) Butterflies of the Marshall Islands (Lepidoptera). *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of Washington*, 53 (1), 43–44.
- Clarke, C. [A.], Johnston, G. & Johnston, B. (1983) All female broods in *Hypolimnas bolina* (L.). A re-survey of west Fiji after 60 years. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 19 (3), 221–235.
- Clarke, C.A. & Rothschild, M. (1980) A new mutant of *Danaus plexippus* ssp. *erippus* (Cramer).

- Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 34 (2), 224–229.
- Clarke, C. [A.], & Sheppard, P. M. (1975) The genetics of the mimetic butterfly *Hypolimnas bolina* (L.). *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society*, Series B, 272 (917), 229–265.
- Clarke, J.F.G. (1971) The Lepidoptera of Rapa island. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 56, 1–282.
- Cockerell, T.D.A. (1925) The distribution of the pierid genus *Anaphaeis*. *The Entomologist*, 58, 168–169.
- Colenso, W. (1878) Notes on the metamorphosis and development of one of our large butterflies (*Danais berenice*, or a closely-allied species). *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 10, 276–280.
- Collenette, C.L. (1925a) The present status of *Danaida plexippus* L. in the Pacific Islands. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, (3) 61 (11), 198–202.
- Collenette, C.L. (1925b) *Sea-girt jungles. The experiences of a naturalist with the "St. George" expedition*. Hutchinson, London, 275pp.
- Collenette, C.L. (1926) Notes on *Hypolimnas bolina* L. in the Pacific Islands. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, (3) 62 (12), 25–28.
- Common, I.F.B. & Moulds, M.S. (1973) The date of publication of Captain Phillip King's Narrative of a Survey of the Intertropical and Western Coasts of Australia. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History*, 6 (4), 257–259.
- Comstock, J.A. (1966) Lepidoptera of American Samoa with particular reference to biology and ecology. *Pacific Insects Monograph*, 11, 1–74.
- Cook, R.P. & Vargo, D. (2000) Range extension of *Doleschallia tongana* (Nymphalidae) to the Samoan archipelago, with notes on its life history and ecology. *Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 54 (1), 33–35.
- Corbet, A.S. (1940) The identity of the Fabrician species of *Papilio sphinx* and *Papilio hylax*. *The Entomologist*, 73, 275–277.
- Corbet, A.S. (1941) Observations on certain of the Fabrician names of Indo-Australian Rhopalocera. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London* (B) 10, 98–106.
- Corbet, A.S. (1943) A key for the separation of the Indo-Australian and African species of the genus *Euploea* F. (Lep. Danaidae). *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, (B), 12, 17–22.
- Corbet, A.S. & Pendlebury, H.M. (1932) A revision of the Indo-Australian species of the genus *Eurema* with special reference to the Malaysian forms. *Bulletin of the Raffles Museum*, 7, 143–193.
- Couchman, L.E. (1962) Notes on some Tasmanian and Australian Lepidoptera-Rhopalocera. *Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania*, 96, 73–81.
- Cowan, C.F. (1967) "Enc.Méth. 9". *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History*, 4, 307–311.
- Cowan, C.F. (1968) *Annotationes Rhopalocerologicae*. [published by the author], Clunbury Press, Berkhamstead, 20pp.
- Cramer, P. (1775–1790) *De Uitlandsche Kapellen voorkomende in de drie waereld-deelen Asia, Africa en America*. 1 (1–7), xxx, 16, 132pp., pl. 1–84 (1775), 1 (8), 133–156, pl. 85–96 (1776), 2 (9–16), 152pp., pl. 97–192 (1777), 3 (17–21), 104pp., pl. 193–252 (1779), 3 (22–24), 105–176, pl. 253–288 (1780) [by Cramer; published by Stoll after Cramer's death], 4 (25–26a), 28pp, pl. 289–304 (1780) [by Cramer; published by Stoll after Cramer's death], 4 (26b–28), 29–90, pl. 305–336 (1780) [this and subsequent parts by Stoll], 4 (29–31), 91–164, pl. 337–372 (1781), 4 (32–34), 165–252, pl. 373–400 (1782), supplement (1), 1–42, pl. I–VIII (1787), (2), 3–162, pl. IX–XXVI (1790), (3), 163–184, pl. XXXVII–XLII (1790). Amsterdam.
- Craw, R.C. (1975a) Seasonal dissociation, habitat selection, population structure and adult behaviour in New Zealand *Lycaena* (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *New Zealand Journal of Zoology*, 2

- (1), 51–62.
- Craw, R.C. (1975b) Notes on the distribution and abundance of *Bassaritis itea* (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae). *New Zealand Entomologist*, 6 (1), 70.
- Craw, R.C. (1975c) Lepidoptera feeding at stream margins in New Zealand. *Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 29 (3), 198.
- Craw, R.C. (1976) The flight period of *Dodonidia helmsi* (Lepidoptera: Satyridae). *New Zealand Entomologist*, 6 (2), 185–186.
- Craw, R.C. (1978) Revision of genus *Argyrophenga* (Lepidoptera: Satyridae). *New Zealand Journal of Zoology*, 5, 751–768.
- D'Abrera, B. (1971) *Butterflies of the Australian Region*. Lansdowne, Melbourne, 415pp.
- D'Abrera, B. (1975) *Birdwing butterflies of the world*. Lansdowne, Melbourne, 260pp.
- D'Abrera, B. (1978) *Butterflies of the Australian Region* [2nd edition]. Lansdowne, Melbourne, 415pp.
- D'Abrera, B. (1990) *Butterflies of the Australian Region* [3rd (revised) edition]. Hill House, Melbourne, 416pp.
- D'Abrera, B. (2003) *Birdwing butterflies of the world (new & revised edition)*. Hill House Publishers, Malvern, Australia, xix, 323pp.
- Davies Sherborn, C. & Woodward, B.B. (1893) On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1893, 582–584.
- Davies Sherborn, C. & Woodward, B.B. (1899) On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1899, 595.
- Davies Sherborn, C. & Woodward, B.B. (1906) On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique'. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 17, 577–582.
- De Baar, M. (2004) Notes on the status of some *Elodina* C. & R. Felder species (Lepidoptera: Pieridae). *Australian Entomologist*, 31 (1), 37–42.
- de Freycinet, L.C.D. (1824–1842) *Voyage autour du monde fait par ordre du Roi, sur les corvettes de S. M. l'Uranie et la Physicienne, pendant les années 1817, 1818, 1819, 1820*. 7 volumes, planches 1–96, Paris.
- Degener, O. (1949) *Naturalist's South Pacific Expedition: Fiji*. Paradise of the Pacific, Honolulu, 301pp.
- de Joannis, J. (1901) Note sur deux espèces de *Delias* (Lep.). *Bulletin de la Société entomologique de France*, 1901, 206–208.
- de Jong, R. (1991) A note on three species of *Taractrocera* Butler (Lepidoptera: Hesperidae). *Zoologische Mededelingen*, 65, 257–265.
- Diamond, J.M. (1995) Introduction to the Exploration of the Pitcairn Islands (foreword). In: Benton, T. G. & Spencer, T. (Eds.), *The Pitcairn Islands: biogeography, ecology and prehistory*. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 56, pp. 1–5.
- Dixey, F.A. (1923) A Pierine from Viti Levu, Fiji. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1923, iv–vi.
- Donovan, E. (1805) *An epitome of the natural history of the insects of New Holland, New Zealand, New Guinea, Otaheite, and other islands in the Indian, Southern, and Pacific Oceans, & Co.* F.C. & J. Rivington, London, [pages unnumbered]
- Dos Passos, C.F. (1958) The dates and authorships of the names proposed in volume 9 of Encyclopédie Méthodique by Godart & Latreille, 1819–[1824]. *Lepidopterist's News*, 12 (3–4), 119–120.
- Doubleday, E. (1845–1848) Descriptions of new or imperfectly described Lepidopterous insects. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (1) 16 (104), 176–182, (105), 232–236, (106), 304–308, 17 (109), 22–26, 18 (121), 371–376, 19 (125), 173–176, (128), 385–389, (2) 1, 121–123.
- Douglas, G. (1969) Check list of Pacific oceanic islands. *Micronesica*, 5, 327–463.

- Druce, H.H. (1887) Descriptions of four new species of Lycaenidae. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 23, 203–205.
- Druce, H.H. (1890a) Descriptions of twelve new species of Lycaenidae from West Africa and one from the Solomon Islands, in the collection of Herbert Druce. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 5, 24–31.
- Druce, H.H. (1890b) Descriptions of two new species of *Euploea* from the South Sea islands. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 26, 320.
- Druce, H.H. (1891a) A Monograph of the lycaenid genus *Hypochrysops*, with descriptions of new species. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1891, 179–195.
- Druce, H.H. (1891b) On the Lycaenidae of the Solomon Islands. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1891, 357–372.
- Druce, H.H. (1892) A list of the Lycaenidae of the South Pacific Islands east of the Solomons group, with descriptions of several new species. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1892, 434–446.
- Druce, H.H. (1894) Descriptions of three new Lycaenidae from New Guinea. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 8, 252–255.
- Druce, H.H. (1897) Descriptions of four new species of Lycaenidae from the Eastern Archipelago. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 19, 13–16.
- Druce, H.H. (1902) On some new and little known butterflies of the family Lycaenidae from the African, Australian and Oriental regions. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 2, 112–121.
- Druce, H.H. & Bethune-Baker, G.T. (1893) A Monograph of the butterflies of the genus *Thysonotis*. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1893, 536–553, 3 pl.
- Drury, D. (1773) *Illustrations of natural history; wherein are exhibited upwards of two hundred and twenty figures of exotic insects, & Co.*, Volume 2, B. White, London, 92pp, 50 col. plates.
- Dudley, R. & Adler, G.H. (1996) Biogeography of milkweed butterflies (Nymphalidae: Danainae) and mimetic patterns on tropical Pacific archipelagos. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 57 (4), 317–326.
- Dugdale, J.S. (1978) Notes on Lepidoptera of Lakeba and Moce Is., Lau group, Fiji, with an annotated list of the Macrolepidoptera. *Royal Society of New Zealand Bulletin*, 17, 63–89.
- Dugdale, J.S. (1988) *Lepidoptera ñ annotated catalogue, and keys to family-group taxa*. Science Information Publishing Centre, Wellington, 262pp.
- Dunn, K.L. (2004a) [no title: minutes of general meeting of the Victorian Entomological Society held on 12th December 2003; notes on butterflies on Yap]. *Victorian Entomologist*, 34 (1), 1–2.
- Dunn, K.L. (2004b) [no title: minutes of general meeting of the Victorian Entomological Society held on 20th August 2004; notes on butterflies on Kosrae]. *Victorian Entomologist*, 34 (5), 50.
- Dunn, K.L. (2004c) *Field notes from visits to New Caledonia (2004), Vanuatu (2004), Fiji (2003), Tonga (2003), Western Samoa (2003), Cook Islands (2003), FSM, Guam (2003)*. Unpublished. 39 unnumbered pp.
- Early, J.W., Parrish, G.R. & Ryan, P.A. (1995) An invasion of Australian Blue Moon and Blue Tiger butterflies (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) in New Zealand. *Records of the Auckland Institute and Museum*, 32, 42:53.
- East, R., Watson, R.N. & Welsh, R.D. (1978) Damage to pasture legumes by larvae of the common blue, *Zizina otis labradus* (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *New Zealand Entomologist*, 6 (4), 390–391.
- Ebner, J.A. (1971) Some notes on the Papilionidae of Manus Island, New Guinea. *Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 25 (1), 73–80.
- Edgar, J.A. (1975) Danainae (Lep.) and 1,2-dehydropyrrolizidine alkaloid-containing plants ñ with reference made to observations made in the New Hebrides. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society*, (series B), 272 (918), 467–476.

- Edgar, J.A., Culvenor, C.C.J. & Robinson, G.S. (1973) Hairpencil dihydropyrrolozines of Danainae from the New Hebrides. *Journal of the Australian Entomological Society*, 12, 144–150.
- Edwards, E.D., Newland, J. & Regan, L. (2001) *Lepidoptera: Hesperioidea, Papilionoidea*. In: Wells, A. & Houston, W.W.K. (Eds.). *Zoological Catalogue of Australia* 31.6, CSIRO Publishing, Melbourne, Australia, 615pp.
- Ehrlich, P.R. (1976) *Papilio xuthus* (Papilionidae) in Hawaii. *Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 30 (2), 149–150.
- Eliot, J.N. (1955) Notes on the *Nacaduba hermus* (C Felder) complex (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, (B) 24, 153–158.
- Eliot, J.N. (1969) An analysis of the Eurasian and Australian Neptini (Lepidoptera : Nymphalidae). *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)* (Suppl.), 15, 1–155.
- Eliot, J.N. (1973) The higher classification of the Lycaenidae (Lepidoptera): a tentative arrangement. *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 28 (6), 373–505.
- Eliot, J.N. (1974). A new lycaenid butterfly from West Malaysia, and an allied species from Papua, New Guinea. *Malayan Nature Journal*, 28 (2), 110–112.
- Eliot, J.N. (1986) A review of the Miletini (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 53 (1), 1–105.
- Eliot, J.N. (1990) Notes on the genus *Curetis* Hübner (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Tyô To Ga*, 41 (4), 201–225.
- Eliot, J.N. & Kawazoe, A. (1983) *Blue butterflies of the Lycaenopsis group*. BM(NH) publications, 309pp.
- Epstein, M.E. (1987) Mating behavior of *Acraea andromacha andromacha* (Fabricius) (Nymphalidae) in New Caledonia. *Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 41 (2), 119–121.
- Esaki, T. (1940) A preliminary report on the entomological survey of the Micronesian islands under the Japanese mandate, with special reference to the insects of economic importance. *Proceedings of the sixth Pacific Science Congress*, 4, 407–415.
- Esaki, T. (1950) A zoogeographical consideration of the insect fauna in the Pacific islands. *Proceedings of the eighth International Congress on Entomology, Stockholm*, 373–379.
- Esaki, T., Bryan, E.H. & Gressitt, J.L. (1955) *Insects of Micronesia. Bibliography*. In: *Insects of Micronesia*, Bernice P. Bishop Museum, Volume 2, pp. 1–66.
- Evans, B. (1977) *Hypolimnas misippus* (L.) and *Euploea core corinna* (W. S. Macleay) (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) from Norfolk Island. *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 3 (6), 106.
- Evans, B. (1981) Establishment of the Lesser Wanderer, *Danaus chrysippus petilia* (Stoll) (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) on Norfolk Island. *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 8 (4), 54.
- Evans, W.H. (1928) Descriptions of some new Hesperidae from the Australian Region in the Tring Museum. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 34, 71–74.
- Evans, W.H. (1934–1937) Indo-Australian Hesperidae: descriptions of new genera, species and subspecies. *The Entomologist*, 67 (1934), 33–36, 61–65, 148–151, 181–184, 206–209, 231–234, 68 (1935), 65–67, 87–90, 70 (1937), 16–19, 38–40, 64–66, 81–82.
- Evans, W.H. (1949a) Revisional notes on the Hesperidae of Europe, Asia and Australia. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (12) 9, 749–752.
- Evans, W.H. (1949b) *A Catalogue of the Hesperidae from Europe, Asia and Australia in the British Museum (Natural History)*. British Museum (Natural History), 502pp.
- Evans, W.H. (1955a) A Revision of the Genus *Tarucus* (Lepidoptera : Lycaenidae) of Europe, North Africa and Asia. *The Entomologist*, 88, 179–187.
- Evans, W.H. (1955b). *A Catalogue of the American Hesperidae in the British Museum (Natural History). Part 4: Hesperinae and Megathyminae*. British Museum (Natural History), 499pp.
- Evans, W.H. (1957) A revision of the *Arhopala* group of Oriental Lycaenidae. *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 5, 85–141.
- Evans, W.H. (1959) A new sub-species of *Hasora hurama* Butler (Lepidoptera: Hesperidae). *The*

- Natural History of Rennell Island, British Solomon Islands*, 2, 113.
- Fabricius, J.C. (1775) *Systema Entomologiae, sistens insectorum classes, ordines, genera, species, adjectis synonymis, locis, descriptionibus, observationibus*. Library Kortii, Flensburg and Leipzig, xxx, 832pp.
- Fabricius, J.C. (1781–1782) *Species Insectorum exhibentes eorum differentias specificas, synonyma auctorum, loca natalia, metamorphosin adjectis observationibus descriptionibus*. Karl E Bohn, Hamburg and Koln, 1, 552pp., 2, 517pp.
- Fabricius, J.C. (1787) *Mantissa Insectorum sistens eorum species nuper detectas adiectis characteribus genericis, differentiis specificis, emendationibus, observationibus*. Christ. Gottl., Copenhagen, 1, xx, 348pp., 2, 382pp.
- Fabricius, J.C. (1792–1799) *Entomologia systematica emendata et aucta, secundum classes, ordines, genera, species, adjectis synonymis, locis, observationibus, descriptionibus*, C G Proft, Copenhagen, 3 (1), vi, 488pp. (1793), supplement, iv, 572pp. (1798) [butterfly sections only].
- Felder, C. (1859) Lepidopterologische Fragmente. II. *Wiener Entomologische Monatschrift*, 3 (9), 263–273.
- Felder, C. (1860) Lepidopterorum Amboinensium species novae diagnosis collustratae. *Sitzungsberichte der Akademie der Wissenschaften. Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Classe, Wien*, 40, 448–462.
- Felder, C. (1862) Verzeichniss der von den Naturforschern der k.k. Fregatte “Novara” gesammelten Macrolepidoptera. *Verhandlungen der Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien*, 12, 473–496.
- Felder, C. & Felder, R. (1860a) Lepidopterologische Fragmente. V. *Wiener Entomologische Monatschrift*, 4 (4), 97–112.
- Felder, C. & Felder, R. (1860b) Lepidopterologische Fragmente. VI. *Wiener Entomologische Monatschrift*, 4 (8), 225–251.
- Felder, C. & Felder, R. (1864) Species Lepidopterum hucusque descriptae vel iconibus expressae in seriem systematicam digestae. *Verhandlungen der Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien*, 14, 289–378.
- Felder, C. & Felder, R. (1865–1875) *Rhopalocera*. In *Reise der Österreichischen Fregate “Novara” um die Erde in den Jahren 1857, 1858, 1859 unter den Befehlen Commodore B. von Willerstorff-Urbair. Zoologische Theil*. Zweiter Band: Abtheilung, Vienna, vi, 548, [1]pp.
- Fereday, R.W. (1874) Observations on the occurrence of a butterfly, new to New Zealand, of the genus *Danais*. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 6, 183–186.
- Fereday, R.W. (1876) Description of a species of butterfly belonging to the family Satyridae. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 8, 302–304.
- Fereday, R.W. (1877) Supplementary description of species or varieties of Chrysophani (Lepidoptera Rhopalocera) inhabiting New Zealand. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 10, 252–259.
- Fereday, R.W. (1879) Description of a new (?) genus and species of butterfly of the sub-family Satyrinae. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 12, 264–266.
- Fereday, R.W. (1883) Description of a species of butterfly new to New Zealand and probably to science. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 15, 193–195.
- Fereday, R.W. (1887a) Brief observations on the genus *Chrysophanus*, as represented in New Zealand. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 9, 460–463.
- Fereday, R.W. (1887b) On the occurrence in New Zealand of *Diadema bolina*, Linn., *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 9, 463.
- Field, W.D. (1971) Butterflies of the genus *Vanessa* and of the resurrected genera *Bassaris* and *Cynthia* (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 84, 1–105.
- Fletcher, D.S. (1979) *Geometroidea: Apoprogonidae, Axiidae, Callidulidae, Cyclidulidae*,

- Drepanidae*, *Epicopeiidae*, *Epiplemidae*, *Geometridae*, *Pterothysanidae*, *Sematuridae*, *Thyatiridae*, *Uraniidae*. In: Nye, I. W. B., (Ed.), *The generic names of moths of the world*, Volume 3. British Museum (Natural History), London, 243pp.
- Flux, J.E.C. (1968) Flight periods and sex ratios of New Zealand coppers (Lycaenidae). *New Zealand Entomologist*, 4 (1), 51–57.
- Fox, K.J. (1978) The transoceanic migration of Lepidoptera to New Zealand—a history and a hypothesis on colonisation. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 6, 368–379.
- Fox, R.M. (1964) The genus *Phalanta* (Lepidoptera, Nymphalidae). *Bulletin de l'Institut français d'Afrique Noire*, 26 (A), 632–639.
- Fraser, J. (1894) About some Samoan butterflies. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, (2) 5 [30], 146–149.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1898) Neue Papilioformen aus dem Indo-malayischen Peloponnes. *Entomologische Zeitschrift, Frankfurt am Main*, 11 (24), 189–191.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1899a) Neue *Parthenos*-Lokalrassen. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 59 (7/9), 249–257.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1899b) Neue *Papilio*-Formen aus dem Malayischen Archipel. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 43 (3/4), 419–430.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1899c) Uebersicht der Indo-Australischen Danaiden und Beschreibung neuer Formen. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 44 (1/2), 64–87.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1902a) Neue Indo-Australische Lepidoptera. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 14 (2), 334–350.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1902b) Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Lepidopteren der Viti-Inseln. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 63 (1), 350–359.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1902c) Neue *Papilio*-Formen aus dem Indo-Malayischen Gebiet. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 15, 161–168.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1902d) Neue Lepidopteren aus dem Indo-Malayischen Gebiet. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 15, 169–178.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1903a) Neue Papilioformen und andere Lepidopteren aus Ost-Asien und dem malayischen Archipel. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 15 (2), 306–315.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1903b) Neue Nymphaliden aus Ostasien. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 16 (1), 22–42, pl. 1, figs. 5, 6.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1903c) Eine neue Nymphalide aus Neu-Guinea. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 16 (1), 66–67.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1903d) Neue *Hypolimnas* und Uebersicht der bekannten Arten. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 48 (1/2), 73–87.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1904a) Elf neue Papilionen. *Insekten-Börse*, 21 (23), 180–181, (24), 188–189.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1904b) Neue Rhopaloceren aus dem Malayischen Archipel. *Entomologische Meddelelser, Copenhagen*, 2 (5/6), 291–332.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1904c) Neue *Euploea* aus dem malayischen Archipel. *Societas Entomologica*, 19 (10), 73–76.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1904d) Neue *Tenaris*. *Societas Entomologica*, 19 (17), 129.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1904e) Neue *Tenaris*. *Insekten-Börse*, 21 (49), 389.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1905) Neue *Taenaris*-Formen und Übersicht der bekannten Arten. *Wiener Entomologische Zeitung*, 24 (3/4), 57–89, (5/6), 119–128.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1906a) Neue *Mynes*. *Societas Entomologica*, 20 (21), 163, (22), 171–172.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1906b) Neue *Mycalesis*. *Societas Entomologica*, 21 (11), 81–83, (12), 90–91, (13), 97–98.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1907a) Neue Danaiden und uebersicht der bakannten Indo-Australischen Arten. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 19 (4), 161–202.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1907b) Neue *Papilio*-Rassen aus dem indo-australischen Gebiet. *Entomologische*

- Zeitschrift, Frankfurt am Main*, 21 (30), 182–184.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1908a) Monographische revision der Gattung *Melanitis*. *Entomologische Zeitschrift, Frankfurt am Main*, 22 (20), 80, (21), 82–84, (22), 85–87.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1908b) Versuch einer monographischen Revision der indo-australischen Neptiden. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 69, 240–412, pl. 1–3.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1908c) Neue *Papilio*-Rassen. *Internationale Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 8, 49–50.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1908d) Neue *Lycaeniden*. *Internationale Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 14, 85–86, 15, 91–92, 16, 99–100.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1908e) Neues über die Gattung *Waigeum*. *Internationale Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 18, 113.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1908f) Neue indo-australische *Mycalesis* und Besprechung verwandter Formen. *Verhandlungen der Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien*, 58 (2/3), 126–128, (4/5), 129–224, (6/7), 225–239.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1909a) Neue palaearktische *Rhopaloceren*. *Internationale Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 3 (4), 20–21.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1909b) Neue *Libythea*-Rassen. *Societas Entomologica*, 24 (7), 52–53.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1909c) Neue *Papilioniden* des indo-australischen Faunengebietes. *Entomologische Zeitschrift, Frankfurt am Main*, 22 (41), 169–170.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1909d) Neues über *Rhopaloceren*. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 70 (2), 209–238.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1910a) Lepidopteren von der Vulkaninsel. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 24 (3), 55–57.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1910b) *Pieridae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 119–190.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1910c) *Danaidae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 191–273.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1910–1911) Neue Hesperiden des Indo-Malayischen Faunengebietes und Besprechung verwandter Formen. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 24 (3), 58, (4), 59–74, (5), 75–104, 25 (2), 9–24, (3), 25–40, (4), 41–56, (5), 57–72, (6), 73–79.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1911a) *Satyridae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 285–401.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1911b) *Appendix to the Danainae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 273–278.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1911–1912) *Amathusiidae, with Appendix*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 403–452.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1912a) *Rhopaloceren* der Insel Matty. *Entomologische Rundschau*, 29 (5), 33–35.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1912b) Uebersicht der *Lycaeniden* des Indo-Australischen Gebiets. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 56 (3/4), 197–272.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1912–1915) *Nymphalidae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der*

- Erde. *Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 453–766.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1913a) Neue Indo-australische [sic] Rhopalocern. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 27 (3), 130–139.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1913b) Neue indo-australische Rhopalocera. *Entomologische Rundschau*, 30 (21), 124–125.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1913c) Neue Rhopaloceren. *Entomologische Rundschau*, 30 (23), 133–134.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1913–1914) Uebersicht der Gerydinae und diagnosen neuer oder verkannter Formen (Lep., Lyc.). *Zeitschrift für wissenschaftliche Insektenbiologie*, 9 (8/9), 242–247, 9 (10), 307–310, 9 (11), 341–344, 9 (12), 367–371, 10 (1), 20–25, 10 (2), 59–63.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1914a) Neue *Arhopala* rassen. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 27, 155–166.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1914b) *Erycinidae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 767–798.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1915a) Neue Formen der Gattung *Luthrodes* und Uebersicht der bekannten Rassen auf Grund morphologischer Untersuchungen. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 29 (1), 47–48, (2), 49–50.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1915b) Revision der Gattung *Lampides* auf Grund anatomischer Untersuchungen. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, (A) 81 (6), 1–46.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1915c) *Lycaenidae, Gerydinae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 803–823.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1915d) Neue Formen der Gattung *Thysonotis* und Aufzählung der bekannten Rassen auf Grund morphologischer Untersuchungen. *Societas Entomologica*, 30 (7), 39–40, (8) 42–45, (9) 49–52.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1916a) Uebersicht der Indo-Australischen *Lycaenesthes*-Formen. *Zoologische Mededelingen*, 2 (2), 96–102.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1916b) Revision der Gattung *Nacaduba* auf grund der morphologie der generation-sorgane. *Zoologische Mededelingen*, 2 (2), 103–140.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1916c) Rhopaloceren aus Holländisch=Neu=Guinea. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, (A) 81 (11), 61–78.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1917) Revision der Lycaenidengattung *Lycaenopsis* auf Grund der morphologischer vergleiche Klammerorgane. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, (A) 82 (1), 1–42.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1918a) Altes un neues über *Megisba malaya*. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, (A) 82 (12), 4–8.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1918b) Revision der Gattung *Castalius* auf Grund der Morphologie der Generationsorgane. *Tijdschrift voor Entomologie*, 61 (1/2), 17–44.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1919) Revision der Artengruppe *Pithecop*s auf Grund der Morphologie der Klammerorgane. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, (A) 83 (1), 77–84.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1922–1924) *Lycaenidae, Lycaeninae (in part)*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 856–901.
- Fruhstorfer, H. (1924) *Jamides*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 901–903.

- Fujioka, T. & Chiba, H. (1988) Notes on the distributions of some Japanese butterflies. *Special Bulletin of the Lepidopterists Society of Japan*, 6, 141–149.
- Fukuda, H. (2001) Multiple matings by males of the great eggfly, *Hypolimnas bolina* (Nymphalidae). *Butterflies*, 29, 29–33.
- Fukuda, H. & Nicho, K. (2001) Butterflies recorded in 2000 and the succession of butterfly fauna in Guam Is., the Mariana Isles. *Butterflies*, 30, 25–35.
- Fullard, J.H. (2000) Day-flying butterflies remain day-flying in a Polynesian, bat-free habitat. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (B)*, 267, 2295–2300.
- Gabriel, A.G. (1927) *Catalogue of type specimens of Lepidoptera Rhopalocera in the British Museum, Part III — Nymphalidae*. London, Oxford University Press, 128pp.
- Gabriel, A.G. (1936) New forms of *Papilio* from the Indo-Australian region. *The Entomologist*, 69, 281–282.
- Galvagni, E. (1912) [no title: comments on butterflies in Samoa and the Mariannas]. In: Rebel, H. Bericht über Marianen- und Samoa-Schmetterlinge, Versammlung am 1 März 1912, Bericht der Sektion für Lepidopterologie. *Verhandlungen der Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien*, 62 (3–4), (119)–(121).
- Gaonkar, H. & Vane-Wright, R.I. (in prep.). The *Arhopala* butterflies described by Fabricius: *centaurus* is from Java, *democritus* from Phuket (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae).
- Gibbs, G.W. (1961) New Zealand butterflies. *Tuatara*, 9, 65–76.
- Gibbs, G.W. (1969). A large migration of the Australian painted lady butterfly, *Vanessa kershawi* (McCoy) to New Zealand. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 4 (2), 14–21.
- Gibbs, G.W. (1970) The life history of the black mountain ringlet butterfly *Pernodaimon pluto* Fereday. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 4 (4), 12–18.
- Gibbs, G.W. (1980a) Reinstatement of a New Zealand copper butterfly, *Lycaena rauparaha* (Fereday) (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *New Zealand Journal of Zoology*, 7 (1), 105–114.
- Gibbs, G.W. (1980b) *New Zealand butterflies. Identification and natural history*. William Collins, Auckland, 207pp.
- Given, B.B. (1968) List of insects collected on Niue Island during February and March 1959. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 4, 40–42.
- Godman, F.D. & Salvin, O. (1878a) List of some butterflies collected in eastern New Guinea and some neighbouring islands by Dr. Comrie during the voyage of H.M.S. 'Basilisk'. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1878, 643–648.
- Godman, F.D. & Salvin, O. (1878b) Descriptions of some apparently new species of butterflies from New Ireland and New Britain, sent by the Rev. G. Brown. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1878, 733–735.
- Godman, F.D. & Salvin, O. (1879a) On a collection of diurnal Lepidoptera made by the Rev. G. Brown in New Ireland, and New Britain. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1879, 155–160.
- Godman, F.D. & Salvin, O. (1879b) On some hitherto unrecorded diurnal Lepidoptera, from Duke-of-York Island and New Ireland, with some descriptions of some apparently new species. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1879, 652–655.
- Godman, F.D. & Salvin, O. (1881) Descriptions of some supposed new species of butterflies from New Guinea. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1880 (4), 609–614.
- Godman, F.D. & Salvin, O. (1882) On some Rhopalocera from New Ireland. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1882, 754–755.
- Godman, F.D. & Salvin, O. (1888a) New species of butterflies collected by Mr C.M. Woodford in the Solomon Islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 1, 90–101.
- Godman, F.D. & Salvin, O. (1888b) New species of butterflies collected by Mr C.M. Woodford in the Solomon Islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 1, 209–214.
- Gotts, R.I.C. & Ginn, S.G. (2003) The previously undescribed female of *Delias shunichii* Morita

- (Lepidoptera: Pieridae) from New Britain, Papua New Guinea. *Australian Entomologist*, 30 (1), 1–4.
- Gotts, R.I.C. & Pangemanan, M. (2001) *Mimika butterflies*. P.T. Freeport Indonesia, 287pp.
- Graeffe, E. (1868) Reisen im Innern der Insel Viti-Levu. *Zürcherische Jugend*, 70, 1–48, 1 map, 2 pl.
- Greenslade, P.J.M. (1968) The distribution of some insects of the Solomon Islands. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London*, 179 (2), 189–196.
- Greenslade, P.J.M. (1969) Insect distribution patterns in the Solomon Islands. In: Corner, E.J.H. (Ed.), A discussion on the results of the Royal Society Expedition to the British Solomon Islands Protectorate, 1965. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society (B)*, 255, 271–284.
- Gressitt, J.L. (1954) *Introduction*. In: *Insects of Micronesia*, Bernice P. Bishop Museum, volume 1, pp. 1–257.
- Gressitt, J.L. (1956) Some distribution patterns of Pacific island faunae. *Systematic Zoology*, 5, 11–32.
- Grose Smith, H. (1887) Description of the hitherto unknown male of *Ornithoptera victoriae*, Gray. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (5) 19, 445–446.
- Grose Smith, H. (1889) Descriptions of new species of butterflies captured by Mr C. M. Woodford in the Solomon Islands. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 25, 299–303.
- Grose Smith, H. (1889) See also Grose Smith & Kirby (volume 3).
- Grose Smith, H. (1890) Descriptions of three new species of butterflies from New Ireland, captured by the Rev. R. H. Pickard, in the collection of H. Grose Smith. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 5, 170–172.
- Grose Smith, H. (1894a) An account of a collection of diurnal Lepidoptera made by Mr W. Doherty at Humboldt Bay, Dutch New Guinea, and in neighbouring islands, in the museum of the Honourable Walter Rothschild at Tring, with descriptions of new species. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 1 (2), 331–365, 543–551, (3), 571–584.
- Grose Smith, H. (1894b) Descriptions of nine new species of butterflies from the Sattelberg, near Finsch Hafen, German New Guinea, in the collections of the Honourable Walter Rothschild and H. Grose Smith, captured by Captains Cayley Webster and Cotton. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 1 (4), 585–590.
- Grose Smith, H. (1894c) Descriptions of eight new species of butterflies from New Britain and Duke of York Islands, in the collections of the Hon. Walter Rothschild and Mr Grose Smith, captured by captains Cayley Webster and Cotton. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 13, 496–502.
- Grose Smith, H. (1894d) Descriptions of two more new species of butterflies from New Britain, in the collections of Mr Grose Smith, captured by Captains Cayley Webster and Cotton. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 14, 25.
- Grose Smith, H. (1895a) Descriptions of two new species of Pieridae captured by Captains Cayley Webster and Cotton in New Georgia, Solomon Islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 15, 228–230.
- Grose Smith, H. (1895b) Descriptions of new species of butterflies, captured by Mr Doherty in the islands of the Eastern Archipelago, and now in the museum of the Hon. Walter Rothschild at Tring. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 2 (2), 75–81, (4), 505–514.
- Grose Smith, H. (1896a) Descriptions of two new species of butterflies from New Britain. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 17, 374–375.
- Grose Smith, H. (1896b) Descriptions of two new species of Oriental Lycaenidae. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 18, 155–156.
- Grose Smith, H. (1897a) Descriptions of new species of butterflies from the Pacific Islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 19, 172–180.
- Grose Smith, H. (1897b) Descriptions of further new species of butterflies from the Pacific Islands.

- Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 19, 403–407.
- Grose Smith, H. (1897c) Descriptions of further new species of butterflies from the Pacific Islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 20, 515–518.
- Grose Smith, H. (1898a) Descriptions of two new species of butterflies of the genus *Thysonotis*. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 2, 404–405.
- Grose Smith, H. (1898b) Descriptions of new species of Oriental butterflies. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 5 (1), 103–110.
- Grose Smith, H. (1900) Descriptions of new series of butterflies captured by Mr A. S. Meek, at Milne Bay, British New Guinea, in the Museum of the Hon. Walter Rothschild, at Tring. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 7, 86–89.
- Grose Smith, H. (1908) Descriptions of two new forms of *Papilio* in the collection of Mr Grose Smith. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 1, 116.
- Grose Smith, H. & Kirby, W.F. (1887–1902) *Rhopalocera Exotica, being illustrations of new, rare and unfigured species of butterflies*. Gurney & Jackson, London, 3 volumes, pages and plates numbered in individual sections.
- Gross, G.F. (1975) The land invertebrates of the New Hebrides and their relationships. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London*, (series B), 272, 391–421.
- Grünberg, K. (1915) *Lycaenidae, Liphyrinae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 801–803.
- Grünberg, K. (1916) *Lycaenidae, Lycaeninae (in part)*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 823–856.
- Guérin-Méneville, F.E. (1829–1831) [plates]. In: Duperrey, L. I. *Voyage autour du Monde, exécuté par ordre du Roi, sur la Corvette de la Majesté la Coquille, pendant 1822, 1823, 1824 et 1825*. Arthus Bertrand, Paris.
- Guérin-Méneville, F.E. (1838) [text]. *Histoire Naturelle des crustacés et insectes, recueillis dans le voyage autour du monde de la corvette de sa Majesté, La Coquille, exécuté pendant les années 1822, 1823, 1824 et 1825, sans le commandement du Capitaine Duperrey*. Arthus Bertrand, Paris.
- Gulick, L.H. [& Scudder, S.H.] (1875) The introduction of *Danaiida plexippus* into the Pacific islands. *Psyche*, 1 (15), 81–84.
- Gurr, G. (1999) Macleay Museum, University of Sydney. *Myrmecia*, 35 (3), 4–5.
- Hagen, B. (1897) Verzeichniss der in den Jahren 1893–95 von mir in Kaiser Wilhelmsland und Neupommern gesammelten Tagschmetterlinge (mit ausschluss der Familien der Lycaeniden and Hesperiden). *Jahrbuch des Nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde*, 50, 25–96.
- Hancock, D.L. (1980) The status of the genera *Atrophaneura* Reakirt and *Pachliopta* Reakirt (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 7 (2), 27–32.
- Hancock, D.L. (1983a) Phylogeny and relationships of the *Papilio fuscus* group of swallowtails (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 9 (5), 63–70.
- Hancock, D.L. (1983b) Classification of the Papilionidae (Lepidoptera): a phylogenetic approach. *Smithersia*, 2, 1–48.
- Hancock, D.L. (1983c) *Princeps aegaeus* (Donovan) and its allies (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae): Systematics, Phylogeny and Biogeography. *Australian Journal of Zoology*, 31, 771–797.
- Hancock, D.L. (1985) Notes on the taxonomy and distribution of Indo-Australian Papilionidae (Lepidoptera). *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 12 (2), 29–34.
- Hancock, D.L. (1988) A revised classification of the genus *Atrophaneura* Reakirt (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 15 (1), 7–16.

- Hancock, D.L. (1992) The *Princeps fuscus* complex (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 19 (1), 1–8.
- Hancock, D.L. (1995) The butterfly types of W. H. Miskin in the Queensland Museum (Lepidoptera). *Memoirs of the Queensland Museum*, 38 (2), 519–528.
- Hara, M. (1987) Collecting butterflies in New Caledonia. *Nature and Insects*, 22 (4), 39–44.
- Hara, M. & Hirowatari, T. (1989) A new species of the genus *Nacaduba* Moore (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae) from Tahiti island. *Tyô To Ga*, 40, 133–139.
- Harding, J.W. (1971) Observations on *Lampides boeticus* (L.) (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *New Zealand Entomologist*, 5 (1), 70–73.
- Harding, J.W. (1973) Additional records of *Lampides boeticus* (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *New Zealand Entomologist*, 5 (3/4), 272–273.
- Harry, J.L. (1994) *Papilio xuthus* in Hawaii: a photo life history (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *Tropical Lepidoptera*, 5 (1), 6–7.
- Hawkins, C.N. (1943) The insects of Norfolk island, including a preliminary report on a new collection. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (11) 9 (60), 865–902.
- Hecq, J. (1987) Elements de classification des *Hypolimnas* (Nymphalidae, Lepidoptera). *Bulletin et Annales de la Societe Royale Belge d'entomologie*, 123 (7–9), 203–210.
- Heller, K.M. (1896) Zwei neue *Delias*-Arten. *Entomologische Nachrichten*, 22, 177–179.
- Hemming, F. (1935) On the dates of publication of Hewitson (W.C.), 'Illustr. Diurn. Lep. Lycaenidae,' 2 volumes, 1863–1878. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (10) 15, 117–120.
- Hermes, W.B. (1925) Entomological observations in Fanning and Washington Islands, together with general biological notes. *Pan-Pacific Entomologist*, 6pp.
- Heron, F.A. (1894) Lepidoptera. In: Walker, J. (Ed.), A visit to Damma Island, East Indian Archipelago, with notes on the fauna by R.B. Sharpe, G.A. Boulenger, E.A. Smith, R.I. Pocock, C.O. Waterhouse, C.G. Gahan, W.F. Kirby, and F.A. Heron. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 14 (79), 49–71, (80), 98–110 [pp. 101–107].
- Herrich-Schaeffer, G.A.W. (1869) Neue Schmetterlinge aus dem "Museum Godeffroy" in Hamburg. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 30 (1–3), 65–83.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1857–1861) *Illustrations of new species of exotic butterflies, selected chiefly from the collections of W. Wilson Saunders and William C. Hewitson*. John Van Voorst, London, volume II, unnumbered pages and plates.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1862–1866) *Illustrations of new species of exotic butterflies, selected chiefly from the collections of W. Wilson Saunders and William C. Hewitson*. John Van Voorst, London, volume III, unnumbered pages and plates.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1862–1878) *Illustrations of diurnal Lepidoptera. Lycaenidae*. 2 volumes, John van Voorst, London, 228pp. (volume 1), 92pl. (volume 2).
- Hewitson, W.C. (1866) A monograph of the genus *Ypthima*; with descriptions of two new genera of diurnal Lepidoptera. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, (3) 2 (4), 281–293.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1867–1868) *Descriptions of one hundred new species of Hesperidae*. London, [published by the author], ii, 56pp.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1867–1871) *Illustrations of new species of exotic butterflies, selected chiefly from the collections of W. Wilson Saunders and William C. Hewitson*. John Van Voorst, London, volume IV, unnumbered pages and plates.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1868) *Descriptions of some new species of Lycaenidae*. John Van Voorst, London, 36pp.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1872) Descriptions of seven new exotic Lepidoptera. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 9, 83–86.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1875) Description of three new butterflies. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 12, 9–10.
- Hewitson, W.C. (1878) *Illustrations of diurnal Lepidoptera. Lycaenidae. Supplement*. John van

- Voorst, London, 47pp., 14pl.
- Hirose, T. (1934a) On two new aberrant forms in *Hypolimnas bolina jaluia* Fruhstorfer from Marshall Islands. *Transactions of the Kansai Entomological Society*, 5, 25–28.
- Hirose, T. (1934b) Butterflies from Marshall and Caroline Islands. *Transactions of the Kansai Entomological Society*, 5, 29–31.
- Hirowatari, T. (1987) Systematic position of *Pepliphorus cyanea* (Cramer) (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Tyô To Ga*, 38 (1), 31–37.
- Hirowatari, T. (1990a) Systematic position of *Hypojamides catochloris* (Boisduval) (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Esakia, Special Issue*, 1, 173–176.
- Hirowatari, T. (1990b) Overview on the genus *Nacaduba* Moore (Lycaenidae). *Yadoriga*, 142, 2–11.
- Hirowatari, T. (1992) A generic classification of the Tribe Polyommataini of the Oriental and Australian Regions (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae, Polyommatainae). *Bulletin of the University of Osaka Prefecture*, (B) 44 (Supplement), 1–102.
- Holland, W.J. (1900) The Lepidoptera of Buru. Part 1.—Rhopalocera. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 7, 54–86.
- Holloway, J.D. (1973) The affinities within four butterfly groups (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera) in relation to general patterns of butterfly distribution in the Indo-Australian area. *Transactions of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, 125, 125–176.
- Holloway, J.D. (1974). The endemic Satyridae (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera) of New Caledonia. *Journal of Entomology*, (B) 43 (1), 89–101.
- Holloway, J.D. (1977) Lepidoptera of Norfolk Island, their biogeography and ecology. *Series Entomologica*, 13, Junk, The Hague, 291pp.
- Holloway, J.D. (1979) A survey of the Lepidoptera, biogeography and ecology of New Caledonia. *Series Entomologica*, 15, Junk, The Hague, 588pp.
- Holloway, J.D. (1982) Further notes on the Lepidoptera of Norfolk island, with particular reference to migrant species. *Journal of Natural History*, 16, 351–365.
- Holloway, J.D. (1983a) The biogeography of the macrolepidoptera of south-eastern Polynesia. *GeoJournal*, 7, 517–525.
- Holloway, J.D. (1983b) Mobile organisms in a geologically complex area: Lepidoptera in the Indo-Australian tropics. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 76, 353–373.
- Holloway, J.D. (1984a) Lepidoptera and The Melanesian Arcs. In: Radovsky, F. J., Raven, P. H. & Sohmer, S. H. Biogeography of the tropical Pacific. *Bishop Museum Special Publication*, 72, 129–169.
- Holloway, J.D. (1984b) Lepidoptera records and notes from Norfolk island, 1981–1983. *Proceedings and Transactions of the British Entomological and Natural History Society*, 17, 67–70.
- Holloway, J.D. (1987) Macrolepidoptera diversity in the Indo-Australian tropics: geographic, biotopic and taxonomic variations. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 30, 325–341.
- Holloway, J.D. (1990a) Norfolk Island and biogeography for the nineties: ideas from a dot on the map. *Journal of Biogeography*, 17, 113–115.
- Holloway, J.D. (1990b) The Lepidoptera of Easter, Pitcairn and Henderson Islands. *Journal of Natural History*, 24, 719–729.
- Holloway, J.D. (1993) Lepidoptera in New Caledonia: diversity and endemism in a plant-feeding insect group. *Biodiversity Letters*, 1, 92–101.
- Holloway, J.D. (1996) *The Lepidoptera of Norfolk Island, actual and potential, their origins and dynamics*. In: Keast, A. & Miller, S.E. (Eds.), *The origin and evolution of Pacific Island biotas, New Guinea to Eastern Polynesia: patterns and processes*, SPB Academic Publishing, Amsterdam, pp. 123–151.
- Holloway, J.D. & Jardine, N. (1968) Two approaches to zoogeography: a study based on the distributions of butterflies, birds and bats in the Indo-Australian area. *Proceedings of the Linnean*

- Society of London*, 179, 153–188.
- Holloway, J.D. & Peters, J.V. (1976) The butterflies of New Caledonia and the Loyalty Islands. *Journal of Natural History*, 10, 273–318.
- Honey, M.R. & Scoble, M.J. (2001) Linnaeus's butterflies (Lepidoptera: Papilionoidea and Hesperioidea). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 132, 277–399.
- Honrath, E.G. (1886) Neue Rhopalocera IV. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 30, 129–131.
- Honrath, E.G. (1887) Neue Rhopalocera VI. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 31, 347–352.
- Honrath, E.G. (1888) Neue Rhopalocera VII. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 32, 247–252.
- Hopkins, G.H.E. (1927) *Insects of Samoa and other Samoan Terrestrial Arthropoda*, Part 3, *Lepidoptera*, Fasc. 1, *Butterflies of Samoa and some neighbouring island groups*. BM(NH), London, pp. 1–64, pl. I–IV.
- Hopkins, G.H.E. & Buxton, P.A. (1927) *Euploea* spp. frequenting dead twigs of *Tournefortia argentea* in Samoa and Tonga. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1, 35–37.
- Hopkins, G.H.E. & Simmonds, H.W. (1926) Sex-ratio of *Hypolimnas bolina* L. in Viti Levu, Fiji. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1, 29–31.
- Horsfield, T. (1828–1829) *Descriptive catalogue of the Lepidopterous insects contained in the Museum of the Honourable East India Company, illustrated by coloured figures of new species and of the metamorphosis of Indian Lepidoptera, with introductory observations of this order of insects*. Parbury Allen & Co., London, [147]pp., viii plates.
- Howarth, T.G. (1962) The Rhopalocera of Rennell and Bellona Islands. *The Natural History of Rennell Island, British Solomon Islands*, 4, 63–83.
- Howarth, T.G. (1977) A list of the type-specimens of *Ornithoptera* in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 36, 153–169.
- Howarth, T.G., Kawazoé, A. & Sibatani, A. (1976) A new mimetic species of *Danaus* (*Tirumala*) from the Solomon Islands (Lepidoptera: Danaidae). *Transactions of the Lepidopterological Society of Japan*, 27, 131–137.
- Howarth, T.G. & Racheli, T. (1975) Some observations on *Pachliopta polydorus* (Linnaeus) (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae) from the Solomon Islands. *Transactions of the Lepidopterological Society of Japan*, 26 (1), 8–13.
- Howes, G. (1912) New species of Lepidoptera, with notes on the larvae and pupae of some New Zealand butterflies. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 44, 203–208.
- Hübner, J. (1816–1826) *Verzeichniss bekannter Schmetterlinge*. Augsburg [published by the author], 431, 72pp.
- Hudson, G.V. (1898) *New Zealand moths and butterflies (Macro-lepidoptera)*. West, Newman & Co., London, 144pp.
- Hudson, G.V. (1928) *The butterflies and moths of New Zealand*. Ferguson & Osborn, Wellington, 386pp.
- Hudson, G.V. (1939) *A supplement to The butterflies and moths of New Zealand*. Ferguson & Osborn, Wellington, 95pp. (387–481).
- Hulstaert, R.P.G. (1924). Rhopalocères nouveaux des Indes hollandaises. *Annales de la Société Entomologique de Belgique*, 64, 73–81.
- Hutton, F.W. (1901) Note on *Chrysophanus feredayi*. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 33, 96–97.
- Ikeda, H. (1997) Memories on *Hypolimnas bolina* some problems around the variation of wing marking and coloration in the Fiji (island-) population. *Yadoriga*, 172, 17–27.
- Jermyn, L. (1824) *The butterfly collector's vade mecum: with a synoptical table of British butterflies*. J. Raw, Ipswich and London, 169pp. (2nd edition, 1827).
- Johnson, K. (1986) Specimens of *Callophrys rubi* L. (Lycaenidae) from Fiji—transplanted colony or one-time occurrence?, *Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 39 (4), 335–337.
- Joicey, J. J. & Noakes, A. (1915) New butterflies and a moth from Biak. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 179, 153–188.

- mological Society of London, 2, 177–197.
- Joicey, J. J., Noakes, A. & Talbot, G. (1916) New Lepidoptera from Dutch New Guinea. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1915, 361–386.
- Joicey, J.J. & Talbot, G. (1916a) New Lepidoptera from Dutch New Guinea. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 17, 68–90.
- Joicey, J.J. & Talbot, G. (1916b) New *Delias* and other butterflies from the East. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 18, 63–67.
- Joicey, J.J. & Talbot, G. (1917) New Lepidoptera from Waigeu, Dutch New Guinea and Biak. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 20, 216–229.
- Joicey, J.J. & Talbot, G. (1918) New butterflies from Africa and the East. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1917, 271–272.
- Joicey, J.J. & Talbot, G. (1925) Notes on some Lepidoptera, with descriptions of new forms. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (9) 16, 633–653.
- Joicey, J.J. & Talbot, G. (1928) New forms of Rhopalocera in the Hill Museum. *Bulletin of the Hill Museum*, 2, 19–27.
- Jordan, K. (1908a) A new lycaenid from the Solomon Islands. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 15, 394.
- Jordan, K. (1908b) *Papilionidae*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region* [*Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter* (English language edition)]. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 11–118.
- Jordan, K. (1924) On *Hypocysta* and some allied genera of Satyrinae (Lep. Rhop.) from New Guinea and the Solomon Islands. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 31, 279–297.
- Jordan, K. (1930) On the two species of *Deudorix* known from New Guinea (Lep., Lycaenidae). *Novitates Zoologicae*, 36, 147–149.
- Kami, K.S. & Miller, S.E. (1998) Samoan insects and related arthropods: checklist and bibliography. *Bishop Museum Technical Report*, 13, 121pp.
- Kawamura, K. & Funasaki, G. (1971) Notes and exhibitions [Note on *Hylephila phylaeus* (sic)]. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 21, 21–22.
- Kirby, W.F. (1889) On the collection of Lepidoptera formed by Basil Thomson, Esq., in the Louisiade Archipelago. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (6) 4, 156–167.
- Kirby, see Grose Smith & Kirby.
- Kirk, T.W. (1884) Note on the occurrence of English butterflies in New Zealand. *New Zealand Journal of Science*, 2, 169.
- Kirsch, T. (1877) Beitrag zur kenntnis der Lepidopteren-Fauna von Neu Guinea. *Mitteilungen aus dem k. Zoologischen Museum du Dresden*, 1877, 103–134.
- Kishida, K. (1933) [A summary of the butterflies in the Inner South Seas]. *Rigakkai*, 31 (9), 789–794.
- Kishida, K. & Nakamura, Y. (1936) A catalogue of Japanese insects. Fasc. 9. Lepidoptera. *Entomological World*, 4 (29–31), 1–242.
- Kleeman, C.F.C. (1761–1776) *Beyträge zur Natur oder Insekten—Geschichte*, 1, Nurnberg, 376pp, 44 col. pl.
- Koch, G. (1865) *Die Indo-Australische Lepidopteren-Fauna*, Leipzig, xii, 119pp.
- Krauss, N.L.H. (1961) Insects from Aitutaki, Cook Islands. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 17 (3), 415–418.
- Lachlan, R.B. (1993) A new subspecies of *Polyura sacco* Smart (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) from Vanuatu. *Australian Entomologist*, 20 (3), 107–111.
- Lachlan, R.B. (2000) New species, subspecies and records of *Delias* Hübner (Lepidoptera: Pieridae) from the upper Ok Tedi and Tari regions, Papua New Guinea. *Australian Entomologist*, 27 (3), 71–96.
- Lathy, P.I. (1898) A new species of *Charaxes*. *The Entomologist*, 31, 226–227.

- Latreille, P.A. & Godart, G.P. (1819 - [1824]) *Encyclopédie Méthodique. Histoire Naturelle. Entomologie, ou Histoire Naturelle des Crustacés, des arachnides et des insectes*. volume 9 (supplement), Paris, pp. 1–328 (1819), 329–828 [1824].
- Lever, R.J.A.W. (1934) On a Euploeine association on a small island near Santa Isabel in the Solomons; also a further observation on Euploeas attracted by dead leaves of *Tournefortia*. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, 9, 57.
- Lever, R.J.A.W. (1935) Notes on the fauna of San Cristobal and Santa Cruz Islands. *British Solomon Islands Agricultural Gazette*, 3 (4), 8.
- Lever, R.J.A.W. (1936a) Notes on *Euploea* and other lepidoptera attracted to *Tournefortia* at Kolombangara, Solomon Islands. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, 11, 95–96.
- Lever, R.J.A.W. (1936b). Notes on the fauna of San Cristobal Island, Solomon Islands. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London*, 148, 82–83.
- Lever, R.J.A.W. (1943a) Further notes on Fijian butterflies. *Agricultural Journal, Fiji*, 14, 82.
- Lever, R.J.A.W. (1943b) Further notes on the fauna of the British Solomon Islands. *Tropical Agriculture*, 20 (2), 40–42.
- Lever, R.J.A.W. (1953) Faunal speciation in New Georgia, Solomon Islands. *Pacific Science*, 7 (2), 250–251.
- [Lever, R.J.A.W. & Simmonds, H.W]. (1931) Observations by R. A. Lever and H. W. Simmonds on male Euploeine butterflies attracted to the "Forget-me-not Tree," *Tournefortia argentea*, L., in Fiji. Correction of an erroneous inference. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, 6, 77–80.
- Longstaff, G.B. (1911) On the nomenclature of the Lepidoptera of New Zealand. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 44, 108–115.
- Lucas, H. (1852) Description de nouvelles espèces de Lépidoptères appartenant aux collections entomologiques du Musée de Paris. *Revue et Magasin de Zoologie Pure et Appliquée*, (2) 4, 324–343.
- Lucas, T.P. (1889) Six new species of Rhopalocera. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*, 6, 155–161.
- Lushai, G., Zalucki, M.P., Smith, D.A.S., Goulson, D. & Daniels, G. (2005) The lesser wanderer butterfly, *Danaus petilia* (Stoll 1790) stat. rev. (Lepidoptera: Danainae), reinstated as a species. *Australian Journal of Entomology*, 44, 6–14.
- Mabille, P. (1876) [Diagnoses de nouvelles espèces d'Hespérides]. *Bulletin de la Société entomologique de France*, 1876, [25]–[27].
- Mabille, P. (1878a) Descriptions de Lépidoptères nouveaux de la famille des Hespérides. *Petites Nouvelles entomologiques*, 2 (197), 233–234.
- Mabille, P. (1878b) Descriptions de Lépidoptères nouveaux du groupe des Hespérides. *Petites Nouvelles entomologiques*, 2 (198), 237–238.
- Mabille, P. (1879) Catalogue des Hesperides du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Bruxelles. *Annales de la Société entomologique de Belgique*, 21, 12–44.
- Mabille, P. (1883) Description d'Hespéries. *Comptes-Rendus des séances, Société entomologique de Belgique*, 27, [51] – [81]
- Mabille, P. (1891) Description d'Hespérides nouvelles (deuxième partie). *Comptes-Rendus des séances, Société entomologique de Belgique*, 35, [106] – [134]
- Mabille, P. (1904) *Lepidoptera Rhopalocera. Fam. Hesperidae [sic]*. In: Wytsman, P.A.G. (1866–1925) *Genera Insectorum*. Published privately by Wytsman, Brussels, 210pp.
- Macleay, W. (1877) Notes on the entomology of New Ireland. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 1, 301–306.
- Macleay, W.S. (1826) *Annulosa. Cat. of insects, collected by Captain King, R.N. in King, P. P. Narrative and a survey of the intertropical and western coasts of Australia. Performed between the*

- years 1818 and 1822. With an appendix, containing various subjects relating to the hydrography and natural history. John Murray, London.
- Madden, E.A. (1955) A record of the white butterfly (*Pieris rapae* L.) on Chatham Island. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 1 (5), 5.
- Maehler, K.L. (1953) Guam insects. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 15 (1), 5.
- Martin, L. (1903) Das Genus *Cyrestis*, eine revision der bekannten Arten unter Berücksichtigung der neuen Formen. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 16, 71–169.
- Maruyama, K. (1991) *Hesperiidae*. In: Otsuka, K. (Ed.), *Butterflies of Borneo volume 2* (2). Tobishima Corporation, Japan, xiii, 77pp [English language section].
- Mathew, G.F. (1885) Life history of three species of western Pacific Lepidoptera. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1885, 357–368.
- Mathew, G.F. (1886) Descriptions of some new species of Rhopalocera from the Solomon Islands. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1886, 343–350.
- Mathew, G.F. (1887) Descriptions of some new species of Rhopalocera from the Solomon Islands. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1887, 37–49.
- Mathew, G.F. (1888) Life-histories of Rhopalocera from the Australian Region. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1888, 137–188.
- Mathew, G.F. (1889) Descriptions and life-histories of new species of Rhopalocera from the Western Pacific. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1889, 311–315.
- Matsumura, S. (1915a) Micronesian butterflies. *Entomological Magazine, Kyoto*, 1 (2), 63–68.
- Matsumura, S. (1915b) Micronesian butterflies (supplement). *Entomological Magazine, Kyoto*, 1 (3), 93–96.
- Matsumura, S. (1934) Geographical distribution of Lepidoptera in Pacific countries. *Proceedings of the 5th Pacific Science Congress, Canada, 1933*, 5, 3503–3514.
- Mau, R. F. L., Murai, K., Kumashiro, B. & Teramoto, K. (1980) Biological control of the Banana Skipper *Pelopidas thrax* (Linnaeus), (Lepidoptera: Hesperidae) in Hawaii. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 23 (2), 231–238.
- Mayr, E. (1941) Borders and subdivision of the Polynesian region as based on our knowledge of the distribution of birds. *Proceedings of the sixth Pacific Science Congress*, 4, 191–195.
- McCoy, F. (1868) The Australian representative of *Cynthia cardui*. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (4) 1, 76.
- Mengel, L.W. (1903) A new species of *Hypolimnas* from New Hebrides. *Entomological News and Proceedings of the Entomological Section, Academy of Natural Sciences, Philadelphia*, 14 (6), 167–168.
- Miller, L.D. & Miller, J.Y. (1978) “East Indian” butterflies: notes and descriptions. I. Satyridae and Danaidae. *Bulletin of the Allyn Museum*, 49, 23pp.
- Miller, J.Y. & Miller, L.D. (1993) The butterflies of the Tonga Islands and Niue, Cook Islands, with the descriptions of two new subspecies. *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers*, 34, 1–24.
- Miskin, W.H. (1874) New Lycaenidae from Queensland. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 11, 165.
- Miskin, W.H. (1884) Descriptions of new Australian Rhopalocera. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1884, 93–96.
- Miskin, W.H. (1889a) Descriptions of some new species of Australian Hesperidae. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*, 6, 146–154.
- Miskin, W.H. (1889b) Revision of the Australian species of the lepidopterous genus *Terias*, with descriptions of some new species. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*, 6, 256–263.
- Miskin, W.H. (1889c) Note on some undescribed Australian Lepidoptera (Rhopalocera). *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*, 6, 263–266.
- Miskin, W.H. (1890) Note on a collection of Lepidoptera from S.E New Guinea. *Blue book. Her*

- Majesty's Colonial Possessions*, 103, 117–124.
- Miskin, W.H. (1891) Synonymical catalogue of the Lepidoptera Rhopalocera (butterflies) of Australia, with full bibliographical reference; including descriptions of some new species. *Annals of the Queensland Museum*, 1, xx, 93pp.
- Mitchell, W.C. (1966) Notes and exhibitions [Note on *Danaus plexippus* (L.)]. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 19, 129.
- Mitchell, W.C. & Murdoch, C.L. (1974) Insecticides and their application frequency for control of turfgrass insects in Hawaii. *Down to Earth*, 30, 17–23.
- Miyahira, N. (1981) *Agraulis vanillae* L. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 23 (3), 316–317.
- Miyahira, N. & Nakahara, N. (1981) Notes and exhibitions [Note on *Hylephila phylens*]. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 23, 318.
- Miyano, S. (Ed.), (1994) Insects of the northern Mariana Islands, Micronesia, collected during the expedition. *Natural History Research Special Issue*, 1, 199–215.
- Montrouzier, P. (1856) Lépidoptères. In: Essai sur la Faune de l'île de Woodlark ou Moïou, 1855–1856. *Annales des Sciences Physiques et Naturelles, d'Agriculture et d'Industrie*, (2) 7 (1), 1–114, 8, 393–411.
- Moonen, J.J.M. (1989) Notes on three Asiatic Papilionidae (Lepidoptera). *Entomologische Berichten, Amsterdam*, 49 (8), 118–120.
- Moore, F. (1883) A monograph of Limnainae and Euploeina, two groups of diurnal lepidoptera belonging to the subfamily Euploeinae, with descriptions of new genera and species. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1883, 201–324.
- Morishita, K. (1985) *Danaidae*. In: Tsukada, E. (Ed.), *Butterflies of the South East Asian Islands*. Volume 2. Pieridae and Danaidae. (English language edition, translated by Morishita, K. & Chiba, H.). Plapac, Japan, 623pp.
- Morita, S. (1995) Two new subspecies of the genus *Delias* from New Britain Is. and Bachan Is. (Lepidoptera : Pieridae). *Futao*, 20, 4–6.
- Morita, S. (1996) A new species of the genus *Delias* from New Britain Is., Papua New Guinea (Lepidoptera : Pieridae). *Wallace*, 2, 1–5.
- Morita, S. (2000) A new subspecies of *Ornithoptera victoriae* (Gray, 1856) from Mara Masike Is. (Small Malaita Is.), Solomon Islands (Lepidoptera : Papilionidae). *Futao*, 33, 18–19.
- Morita, S. & Kawamura, S. (1998) A new subspecies of *Apaturina erminea* (Cramer, 1779) from New Ireland, Papua New Guinea (Lepidoptera : Nymphalidae). *Futao*, 27, 1–3.
- Motteler, L.S. (1986) Pacific Island names. A map and name guide to the new Pacific. *Bishop Museum Miscellaneous Publication*, 34, 1–91.
- Moulds, M.S. & Lachlan, R.B. (2000) First records of white monarchs, *Danaus plexippus* (L.) form *nivosus* (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae: Danainae) from Vanuatu. *Australian Entomologist*, 27 (4), 113–116.
- Moulton, J.C. (1909) On some of the principal mimetic (Müllerian) combinations of tropical American butterflies. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1908 (4), 585–606, pls. [30]–[34].
- Moulton, J.C. (1912) A list of the butterflies of Borneo with descriptions of new species. *Journal of the Straits Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 60 (1911), 73–177.
- Muggeridge, J. (1942) The white butterfly (*Pieris rapae* L.). I. Its establishment, spread and control in New Zealand. *New Zealand Journal of Science and Technology*, 24 (3A), 107–129.
- Muggeridge, J. (1943) The white butterfly (*Pieris rapae* L.). II. Parasites of the butterfly. *New Zealand Journal of Science and Technology*, (A) 25 (1), 1–30.
- Muller, C.J. (1999a) A new species of *Cethosia* and a new subspecies of *Delias* (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae and Pieridae) from New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 51, 169–177.

- Muller, C.J. (1999b) A new species of *Leuciacria* Rothschild & Jordan (Lepidoptera: Pieridae) from montane New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. *Australian Entomologist*, 26 (3), 65–70.
- Muller, C.J. (2001a) A new species of *Delias* Hübner (Lepidoptera: Pieridae) from New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (1), 17–22.
- Muller, C.J. (2001b) The previously unknown females of *Leuciacria olivei* Müller and *Pseudodipsas una* D'Abrera (Lepidoptera: Pieridae and Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (1), 23–24.
- Muller, C.J. (2001c) Notes on the life history of *Chilasa moeneri moeneri* (Aurivillius) (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (1), 27–31.
- Muller, C.J. (2002) New butterfly taxa from New Ireland, Papua New Guinea (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae and Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 29 (1), 29–36.
- Muller, C.J. (2003) Three new species of *Psychonotis* Toxopeus (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae) from Papua New Guinea. *Australian Entomologist*, 30 (4), 159–165.
- Muller, C.J. & Mayo, R. (1993) The previously undescribed female of *Liphyra brassolis bougainvilleanus* Samson & Smart (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae, Liphyrinae). *Australian Entomologist*, 20 (2), 77–79.
- Muller, C.J. & Sands, D.P.A. (1999) A new subspecies of *Bindahara meeki* Rothschild & Jordan (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae) from New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. *Australian Entomologist*, 26 (4), 103–110.
- Muller, C.J. & Tennent, W.J. (1998) A new species of *Polyura* Billberg, 1820, from the Solomon Islands (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae). *Lambillionea*, 98, 591–594.
- Muller, C.J. & Tennent, W.J. (1999) A new species of *Graphium* Scopoli, 1777 (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae) from the Bismarck Archipelago, Papua New Guinea. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 51, 161–168.
- Muniappan, R. (1990) Biological control of *Lantana camara* L. in Yap. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 29, 195–196.
- Murray, R.P. (1873) Descriptions of new species of exotic Rhopalocera. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 10, 107–108.
- Musgrave, A. (1945a) Some butterflies of Australia and the Pacific. The birdwing butterflies, I. *Australian Museum Magazine*, 8 (10), 354–358.
- Musgrave, A. (1945b) Some butterflies of Australia and the Pacific. The birdwing butterflies—II, and swallowtails ñ I. *Australian Museum Magazine*, 8 (11), 390–394.
- Musgrave, A. (1945c) Some butterflies of Australia and the Pacific. The swallowtails—II. *Australian Museum Magazine*, 8 (12), 421–424.
- Musgrave, A. (1946a) Some butterflies of Australia and the Pacific. The swallowtails—III. *Australian Museum Magazine*, 9 (1), 32–36.
- Musgrave, A. (1946b) Some butterflies of Australia and the Pacific. The swallowtails—IV. *Australian Museum Magazine*, 9 (2), 66–72.
- Musgrave, A. (1946c) Some butterflies of Australia and the Pacific. The swallowtails—V. *Australian Museum Magazine*, 9 (3), 104–108.
- Nakamura, Y. (1929a) On the butterflyfauua [sic] of the Pelew Islands. *Lansania*, 1 (2), 26–29.
- Nakamura, Y. (1929b) On butterflies from the Saipan island. *Lansania*, 1 (6), 87–90.
- Nakamura, Y. (1931) [title not known ^{note 87}]. *Lansania*, 3, [page numbers not known]. [not seen ^{note 87}].
- Nakamura, Y. (1932a) Description of *Issoria sinha pelewensis*, a new subspecies of vagrants from the island of Pelew. *Lansania*, 4 (31), 15–16.
- Nakamura, Y. (1932b) A new scientific name to the crow butterfly from Pelew. *Lansania*, 4 (33), 128.
- Nakamura, Y. (1933) [Papilionidae from the Inner South Seas ^{note 27}]. *Lansania*, 4 (35), 67–71. [not seen ^{note 87}].

- Nakamura, Y. (1934) [A supplement to the knowledge of the swallow-tailed butterflies, papilionids of Pacific island under Japanese mandate]. *Lansania*, 6 (58), 113–115. [not seen].
- Nafus, D. (1991) Movement of new insects into the Carolines and Marshalls in recent years. *Micronesica*, supplement 3, 15–31.
- Nafus, D. & Schreiner, I. (1989) Biological control activities in the Mariana Islands from 1911 to 1988. *Micronesica*, 22 (1), 65–106.
- Nielsen, E.S., Edwards, E.D. & Rangsai, T.V. (1996) *Checklist of the Lepidoptera of Australia*. Monographs on Australian Lepidoptera, volume 4, CSIRO Canberra, 529pp.
- Niepelt, W. (1914) [see Strand & Niepelt].
- Niepelt, W. (1916) [see Strand & Niepelt].
- Niepelt, W. (1921) Neue exotische Rhopaloceren aus dem Bismarck Archipel. *Internationale Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 15, 91–92.
- Nieuwenhuis, E.J. & Howarth, T.G. (1969) On some butterflies from the Indo-Pacific region. *Entomologische Berichten*, 29, 85–88.
- Nye, I.W.B. [see Fletcher, 1979].
- Oakley, R.G. (1940a) Classification and identification of Guam insects. *Guam Recorder*, 16 (12), 508.
- Oakley, R.G. (1940b) Notes on economic insects of Micronesia. *Proceedings of the seventh Pacific Science Congress, New Zealand*, 4, 174–185.
- Oberthür, C. (1879) Catalogue raisonné des Papilionidae de la collection de Ch. Oberthür a Rennes. *Études d'Entomologie*, 4, xviii, 19–117.
- Oberthür, C. (1880) Etude sur les collections de Lépidoptères Océaniens appartenant au Musée Civique de Gênes. *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova*, 15, 461–530.
- Oberthür, C. (1888) Faunes Entomologiques. Descriptions d'insectes nouveaux ou peu connus. I. Lépidoptères Exotiques. *Études d'Entomologie*, 12, 1–8, pl. 3.
- Oberthür, C. (1914) Description d'une nouvelle espèce de *Papilio* des îles de l'Amirauté. *Bulletin de la Société entomologique de France*, 1914, 187–188.
- Oberthür, C. (1915) [no title]. *Études de Lépidoptérologie comparée*, 10, 449–450 (plate legends), plates 311, 312.
- Ohya, T. (1993) The birth of the golden birdwing butterflies *Ornithoptera allottei* is confirmed as hybrid. *Butterflies*, 4, 37–40.
- Ohya, T. (2001) A revision of birdwing butterflies series I (genus *Ornithoptera*) part 2 (6) (subgenus *Ornithoptera*). *Butterflies*, 29, 16–28.
- Okano, K. (1984) On the butterflies of the “*Graphium weiskei*”-group (Papilionidae) : with description of a new species. *Tokurana (Acta Rhopalocero.)*, 8 (1), 1–20.
- Olliff, A.S. (1888) Report on a small zoological collection from Norfolk Island. Pt IV. Insecta. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, (2) 2 (4), 1001–1004.
- Olliff, A.S. (1889) *Australian Butterflies: a brief account of the native families, with a chapter on collecting & preserving insects*. Natural History Association of New South Wales, Sydney, 48pp.
- Omoto, K. (1959) List of the butterflies from Ishigaki Island, the southern Loochoos, collected by Dr. R. Kano, with the description of a new subspecies. *Tyô To Ga*, 10 (2), 23–28, (3), 36–42, (4), 60–65.
- Ordish, R.G. (1969) A natural hybrid butterfly of the genus *Vanessa* in New Zealand. *Record of the Dominion Museum*, 6 (11), 141–144.
- Pagenstecher, A. (1894) Beiträge zur Lepidopteren-Fauna des Malayischen Archipels. X. Über Schmetterlinge aus dem Schutzgebiete der Neu-Guinea Compagnie. *Jahrbuch des Nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde*, 47, 61–81.
- Pagenstecher, A. (1900) Die Lepidopterenfauna des Bismarck-Archipels (1). Die Tagfalter. *Zoologica*, 11 (27), 1–160.

- Pagenstecher, A. (1909) *Die geographische Verbreitung der Schmetterlinge*. Gustav Fischer, Jena, ix, 451pp.
- Parham, J.W., Mune, T.L. & O'Connor, B.A. (1956) *Lantana* and its control in Fiji. *Agricultural Journal, Fiji*, 28 (1), 28–32.
- Parsons, M.J. (1986) A new genus and twenty-six new species of butterflies (Lepidoptera: Hesperidae, Lycaenidae, Nymphalidae) from Papua New Guinea and Irian Jaya. *Transactions of the Lepidopterological Society of Japan*, 37 (3), 103–177.
- Parsons, M.J. (1989) Taxonomic studies in New Guinea and Solomons Nymphalidae (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera), and discovery of abdominal scent organs in the females of various nymphalinae genera. *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers*, 29, 174–192.
- Parsons, M.J. (1989) A new *Delias* subspecies, a new *Sabera*, and a new *Parantica* from Papua New Guinea (Lepidoptera: Pieridae, Hesperidae, Nymphalidae). *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers*, 29, 193–198.
- Parsons, M.J. (1991) *Butterflies of the Bulolo-Wau valley*. Wau Ecology Institute Handbook 12, Bishop Museum Press, 280pp.
- Parsons, M.J. (1998) *The butterflies of Papua New Guinea: Their systematics and biology*. Academic Press, London, 736pp, xxvi+104pls.
- Patrick, B. & Patrick, H. (2003) The butterflies of Fiji. *Weta*, 24 (1), 5–12.
- Paulian, R. (1998) *Les Insectes de Tahiti*. Société Nouvelle des Éditions Boubée, Paris, 331pp.
- Perkins, R. C. L. (1913) *Introductory essay on the fauna*. In: Sharp, D. (Ed.), *Fauna Hawaiiensis*, volume 1 (Pt. 6), Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 228pp.
- Perkins, R.C.L. & Swezey, O.H. (1924) The introduction into Hawaii of insects that attack *Lantana*. *Bulletin of the Experimental Station of the Hawaiian Sugar Planters Association, Entomology Series*, 16, 83pp.
- Perreira, W. D. & Montgomery, S.L. (1986) *Vanessa atalanta* (L.), a new island record. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 26, 6.
- Peters, J.V. (1969) The butterflies of Lord Howe Island. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales*, 1967–68, 63–64.
- Peters, J.V. (1971) *A catalogue of the type specimens of the Hesperioidea and Papilionoidea (Lepidoptera) in the Australian Museum*. Australian Entomological Press, 36pp.
- Peterson, B. (1968) New records of Rhopalocera (Lep.) from Rennell. *The Natural History of Rennell Island, British Solomon Islands*, 5, 105–110.
- Philpott, A. (1904) On the occurrence of *Vanessa atalanta* and *Plusia festucae* in Southland. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 36, 161.
- Philpott, A. (1928) Notes and descriptions of New Zealand Lepidoptera. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute*, 59 (3), 481–490.
- Plötz, C. (1882) Einige Hesperiiinen-Gattungen und deren Arten. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 26, 253–266.
- Plötz, C. (1883) Die Hesperiiinen-Gattung *Hesperia* Aut. und ihre Arten. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 1883, 195–233.
- Plötz, C. (1884a) Die Hesperiiinen-Gattung *Plastingia* Butl. und ihre Arten. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 1884, 145–166.
- Plötz, C. (1884b) Die Hesperiiinen-Gattung *Thymelicus* Hüb. und ihre Arten. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 45, 284–290.
- Plötz, C. (1885) Neue Hesperiden des indischen Archipels und Ost-Africa's aus der collection des Herrn H. Ribbe in Blasewitz-Dresden, gesammelt von den Herren: C. Ribbe auf Celebes, Java und den Aru-Inseln; Künstler auf Malacca (Perak); Kühn auf West-Guinea (Jekar); Menger auf Ceylon. *Berliner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 29, 225–232.
- Plötz, C. (1886) Nachtrag und Berichtungen zu den Hesperiiinen. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitung*, 47, 83–117.

- Poulton, E.B. (1920) The mimetic association between two species of *Euploea* and one Danaine in Fiji. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1919, [69–61].
- Poulton, E.B. (1921a) Lepidoptera from the Cook and Society Islands; including an analysis of the markings of the females of *Hypolimnas bolina* L. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1920, [72–75].
- Poulton, E.B. (1921b) Further instances of the mimetic association between two Euploeines and one Danaine in Fiji. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1920, [80–83].
- Poulton, E.B. (1923a) All female families of *Hypolimnas bolina* L. bred in Fiji by H. W. Simmonds. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1923, [9–12].
- Poulton, E.B. (1923b) Mimicry in the butterflies of Fiji. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 70 (3/4), 564–691.
- Poulton, E.B. (1923c) Reciprocal mimicry between three indigenous Fijian Euploeine butterflies and an invading *Euploea*. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1923, [49–51].
- Poulton, E.B. (1924a) Butterflies plentiful again in Fiji. A corrected locality etc. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1924, [35–37].
- Poulton, E.B. (1924b) Mimicry in the butterflies of Fiji considered in relation to the Euploeine and Danaine invasions of Polynesia and to the female forms of *Hypolimnas bolina* L. in the Pacific (with an appendix on the numerical aspect of reciprocal mimicry (diaposematic resemblance) by H. H. Turner). *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1923, 564–691, 23 pls.
- Poulton, E.B. (1925) The Euploeas of Fiji: a correction. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1925, [17–18].
- Poulton, E.B. (1926a) The Euploeine associations of the New Hebrides and their relation to those of Fiji. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1, 47–54.
- Poulton, E.B. (1926b) Birds' beak marks on the wings of New Hebridean Euploeas and *Pieris napi* L. from the Isle of Wight. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1, 62.
- Poulton, E.B. (1936) Euploeine butterflies feeding at the broken surface of a *Tournefortia* branch, and some days later on the withered leaves of the same branch: Tulagi, Solomon Islands 1936. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London*, (A) 11, 94–95.
- Poulton, E.B. & Riley, N.D. (1928) The Rhopalocera of the "St. George" expedition, from French Oceania. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 76, 453–468.
- Poulton, E.B. & Riley, N.D. (1934) Butterflies from the Marquesas. *Bulletin of the Bernice P. Bishop Museum*, 114, 299–303.
- Poulton, E.B. [& Simmonds, H.W.]. (1920) Lepidoptera from the Cook and Society Islands; including an analysis of the markings of the females of *Hypolimnas bolina*, L. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1920, [72–75].
- Quoy, J.R.C. & Gaimard, J.P. (1824) *Histoire naturelle: Zoologie*. 96 plates, with *table explicative, suivant l'ordre méthodique, des planches continues dans l'Atlas Zoologique du voyage autour du Monde des corvettes l'Uranie et la Physicienne*. 15pp.
- Quoy, J.R.C. & Gaimard, J.P. (1824) *Zoologie*. In: de Freycinet, L.C.D. *Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du Roi, sous le ministère et conformément aux instructions de s. exc. M. le Vicomte du Bouchage, secrétaire d'état au Département de la Marine, exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l'Uranie et la Physicienne, pendant les années 1817, 1818, 1819 et 1820*. Paris, 712pp.
- Racheli, T. (1979) New subspecies of *Papilio* and *Graphium* from the Solomon Islands, with observations on *Graphium codrus* (Lepidoptera, Papilionidae). *Zoologische Mededelingen*, 54 (15), 237–240.
- Racheli, T. (1980) A list of the Papilionidae (Lepidoptera) of the Solomon Islands, with notes on their geographical distribution. *Australian Entomologists' Magazine*, 7 (4), 45–59.
- Racheli, T. (1984) Further notes on Papilionidae from the Solomon Islands. *Papilio International*, 1 (3), 55–63, addendum 1 (4), 75.
- Rainbow, W.J. (1897) The insect fauna of Funafuti. *Memoirs of the Australian Museum*, 3, 89–102.

- Rainbow, W.J. (1907) *A guide to the study of Australian butterflies*. Lothian, Melbourne, 271pp.
- Ramsay, G.W. (1964) Overwintering swarms of the monarch butterfly (*Danaus plexippus* (L.) in New Zealand. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 3 (3), 10–16.
- Ramsay, G.W. (1964) Food of monarch butterfly (*Danaus plexippus* (L.) larvae in New Zealand. *Tuatara*, 12 (3), 154.
- Ramsay, G.W. (1971) The blue moon butterfly *Hypolimnys bolina nerina* in New Zealand during autumn, 1971. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 5 (1), 73–75.
- Ramsay, G.W. (1971) The blue moon butterfly (*Hypolimnys bolina nerina*) in New Zealand during autumn, 1971. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 5 (3/4), 271.
- Ramsay, G.W. & Ordish, R.G. (1966) The Australian blue moon butterfly *Hypolimnys bolina nerina* (F) in New Zealand. *New Zealand Journal of Science*, 9 (3), 719–729.
- Reakirt, T. (1866–1867) Descriptions of some new species of diurnal Lepidoptera. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*, 18, 238–249 (1866), 331–342 (1867).
- Rebel, H. (1910) Lepidopteren von den Samoainseln. In: Rechinger, K. Botanische und Zoologische Ergebnisse einer Wissenschaftlichen Forschungsreise nach den Samoainseln, dem Neu-guinea-Archipel und den Salomonsinseln von März bis Dezember 1905. *Denkschriften der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften*, 85 (3), 175–432, 18pl. [pp. 412–432]
- Rebel, H. (1915) Neuer Beitrag zur Lepidopterenfauna der Samoa-Inseln. *Mitteilungen aus dem Naturhistorischen (Zoologischen) Museum in Hamburg*, 32, 121–158.
- Reuter, E.R. (1896) *Über die Palpen der Rhopaloceren. Ein Beitrag zur Erkenntnis der Verwandtschaftlichen Beziehungen unter den Tagfaltern*. Helsingfors, 578pp., VIpl.
- Ribbe, C. (1886) Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Lepidopteren-Fauna der Aru-Inseln. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 3, 73–90.
- Ribbe, C. (1895) Eine noch nicht bekannte Raupen und Puppen von Schmetterlingen aus dem deutschen Schutzgebiet in der Südsee. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 8 (1), 105–115, pls. 1–3.
- Ribbe, C. (1897) Noch nicht bekannte Taupen und Puppen von Schmetterlingen aus dem deutschen Schutzgebiete der Neu-Guinea- Compagnie in der Süd-See. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 10, 245–248.
- Ribbe, C. (1898–1899) Beiträge zur Lepidopteren-Fauna des Bismarck-und Salomon-Archipels in der Süd-See. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 11, 35–133, 12, 219–260.
- Ribbe, C. (1898) Neue Lepidopteren aus dem Schutzgebiete der Neu- Guinea-Compagnie Bismarck und Saloms Archipel. *Societas Entomologica*, 12 (20), 153–154, (21), 161–162, (22), 171–172, (23), 177–178.
- Ribbe, C. (1900a) Neue Lepidopteren aus der Süd-See und einige Bemerkungen. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 12, 407–409.
- Ribbe, C. (1900b) Neue Lepidopteren aus Neu-Guinea. *Insekten-Börse*, 17 (39), 308, (42), 329–330, (44), 346.
- Ribbe, C. (1901) Bemerkungen zu neuen Lepidopteren die vor Kurzem beschrieben wurden. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 13, 338–340.
- Ribbe, C. (1907) Zwei neue *Papilio*-formen von der Salomo-Insel Bougainville. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 20, 59–63.
- Ribbe, C. (1908) Bemerkungen über die Verpuppung von *Ornithoptera urvilliana* Guer. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 21, 148–152.
- Riotte, J.C.E. (1978) Gynandromorphs in Hawaiian butterflies and moths. *Journal of Research on the Lepidoptera*, 17 (1), 17–18.
- Riotte, J.C.E. & Uchida, G. (1979) Butterflies of the Hawaiian Islands according to the stand of late 1976. *Journal of Research on the Lepidoptera*, 17 (1), 33–39.
- Röber, J. (1886) Neue Tagschmetterlinge der indo-australischen Fauna. *Correspondenzblatt des Entomologischen Vereins, Iris*, 1, 45–72.

- Röber, J. (1891) Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Indo-Australischen Lepidopterenfauna. *Tijdschrift voor Entomologie*, 34 (3/4), 261–334.
- Röber, J. (1894) Ueber neue und wenig bekannte Schmetterlinge aus deutsch-Neu-Guinea und Nias. *Entomologische Nachrichten*, 23, 360–366.
- Röber, J. (1903) Lepidopterologisches. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 64, 337–358.
- Robinson, G.S. (1975) *Macrolepidoptera of Fiji and Rotuma: a taxonomic and geographic study*. Classey, Faringdon, [400]pp.
- Robinson, G.S. (1976) Biogeography of the New Hebrides Macrolepidoptera. *Journal of the Entomological Society of Australia (N.S.W.)*, 9, 47–53.
- Rosenberg, D.R. (1972) First breeding record of the blue moon butterfly (*Hypolimnas bolina nerina*) (Nymphalidae) in New Zealand. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 5 (2), 191–192.
- Roepke, W.K.J. (1935) *Rhopalocera Javanica*, geïllustreerd overzicht der Dagvlinders van Java. (1) Papilionidae en Pieridae. Fonds Landbouw Export Bureau, Wageningen, 102pp., 12pl.
- Roepke, W.K.J. (1955) The butterflies of the genus *Delias* Hübner (Lepidoptera) in Netherlands New Guinea. *Nova Guinea, new series*, 6, 185–260.
- Roque-Albelo, L. (2004) The butterflies (Papilionoidea, Hesperioidea) of the Galapagos Islands, Ecuador: distribution, hostplants and biology. *Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 58 (1), 33–43.
- Rothschild, W. (1895a) Two new species of *Rhopalocera* from the Solomon Islands. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 2 (2), 161–162.
- Rothschild, W. (1895b) A revision of the *Papilios* of the eastern hemisphere, exclusive of Africa. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 2 (3), 167–463.
- Rothschild, W. (1896) On some new subspecies of *Papilio*. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 3, 421–425.
- Rothschild, W. (1898a) On some new or rare Lepidoptera of the Old World regions. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 5, 96–102.
- Rothschild, W. (1898b) Some new Lepidoptera from the East. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 5 (2), 216–219.
- Rothschild, W. (1904a) Lepidoptera from British New Guinea, collected by Mr A. S. Meek. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 11, 310–322.
- Rothschild, W. (1904b) A new form of *Prothoë* from the Solomon Islands. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 11, 366.
- Rothschild, W. (1904c) New forms of butterflies. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 11, 452–455.
- Rothschild, W. (1904d) A new subspecies of *Troides victoriae*. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 11, 654.
- Rothschild, W. (1908) New forms of Oriental *Papilios*. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 15, 165–174.
- Rothschild, W. (1915a) On Lepidoptera from the islands of Ceram (Seran), Buru, Bali, and Misol. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 22, 105–144.
- Rothschild, W. (1915b) On the Lepidoptera in the Tring Museum sent by Mr A. S. Meek from the Admiralty Islands, Dampier and Vulcan Islands. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 22, 192–208, 387–402.
- Rothschild, W. (1915c) *Lepidoptera collected by the British Ornithologists' Union and Wollaston Expeditions in the Snow Mountains, southern Dutch New Guinea*. pp. 1–148 (part 1), In: Rothschild, W. & Durrant, J.H. *Lepidoptera of the British Ornithologists' Union and Wollaston Expeditions in the Snow Mountains, southern Dutch New Guinea*, Zoological Museum, Tring, 182pp.
- Rothschild, W. (1916) Notes on Amathusiidae, Brassolidae, Morphidae, etc. with descriptions of new forms. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 23, 299–318.
- Rothschild, W. & Jordan, K. (1898–1900) A Monograph of *Charaxes* and the allied prionopterous genera. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 5 (1898), 545–601, 6 (1899), 220–286, 7 (1900), 281–524.
- Rothschild, W. & Jordan, K. (1899) On some new Lepidoptera from the east. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 6, 429–444.
- Rothschild, W. & Jordan, K. (1901) On some lepidoptera. *Novitates Zoologicae*, 8, 401–407.

- Rousseau-Decelle, G. (1935) Note sur une race nouvelle et quelques formes aberrantes d'*Ornithoptères* (Lep. Papilionidae). *Bulletin de la Société entomologique de France*, 40 (3), 44–48.
- Rousseau-Decelle, G. (1939) Note sur nouvel exemplaire de *Troides allottei* Rothschild (Hybride d'*Ornithoptera victoriae regis* Rothschild et d'*Ornithoptera urvilleanus* Guér) [Lep: Papilionidae]. *Bulletin de la Société entomologique de France*, 44, 97–101.
- Rutkowski, F. (1996) A new larval foodplant for *Tmolus echion* (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers*, 46, 32.
- Salvin, O. (1888) A note on *Ornithoptera victoriae*, Gray. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1888, 116–119.
- Salvin, O., and Godman, F.D. (1877) On a collection of lepidoptera made by the Rev. G. Brown on Duke-of-York Island and its neighbourhood. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1877, 139–151.
- Samson, C. (1979) Butterflies (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera) of the Santa Cruz group of islands, Solomon Islands. *Aurelian, Beckley*, 1 (2), 1–19.
- Samson, C. (1980a) Butterflies (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera) of the Santa Cruz group of islands, Solomon Islands. [additional data]. *Aurelian, Beckley*, 1 (4), 2.
- Samson, C. (1980b) The butterflies of Santa Ana Island, with descriptions of new taxa from San Cristobal Island, Solomon Islands. *Transactions of the Lepidopterological Society of Japan*, 30, 211–236.
- Samson, C. (1982a) A new subspecies of *Vindula arsinoe* (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) from the Admiralty Islands, Papua-New Guinea. *Bulletin of the Amateur Entomologists' Society*, 41, 66–70.
- Samson, C. (1982b) Two new subspecies of *Papilio canopus* from the Solomons and Vanuatu. *Pacific Insects*, 24 (3/4), 228–231.
- Samson, C. (1983) Butterflies (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera) of Vanuatu. *Naika: Journal of the Vanuatu Natural Science Society*, 10, 2–6.
- Samson, C. (1984) A new subspecies of *Danaus (Parantica) pumila* (Lepidoptera: Danaidae) from southern Vanuatu. *Naika: Journal of the Vanuatu Natural Science Society*, 13, 1–3.
- Samson, C. (1986) The *Hypolimnas octocula* complex, with notes on *H. inopinata* (Lepidoptera, Nymphalidae). *Transactions of the Lepidopterological Society of Japan*, 37 (1), 15–44.
- Samson, C. & Sibatani, A. (1982) On the discovery of *Mycalesis sara* Mathew female (Lepidoptera: Satyridae) from San Cristobal Island, Solomon Islands. *Tyô To Ga*, 32 (3/4), 171–178.
- Samson, C. & Smart, P. (1980) A review of the genus *Liphyra* (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae) of Indo-Australia, with descriptions of two new subspecies from the Solomon Archipelago. *Aurelian, Beckley*, 1 (4), 6–16.
- Samuelson, G.A. & Nishida, G.M. (1987) *Insects and allies (Arthropoda) of Enewetak Atoll*. In: Devaney, D.M., Reese, E.S., Burch, B.L. & Helfrich, P. (Eds.), *The natural history of Enewetak Atoll, volume 2, Biogeography and Systematics*. United States Department of Energy, Washington, pp. 147–178.
- Sands, D.P.A. (1979) New species of *Philiris* Röber (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae) from Papua New Guinea. *Journal of the Australian Entomological Society*, 18, 127–123.
- Sands, D.P.A. (1981) *The ecology, biogeography and systematics of the tribe Luciini*, PhD Thesis, 2 volumes, unpublished.
- Sands, D.P.A. (1986) A Revision of the Genus *Hypochrysops* C. & R. Felder. *Entomonograph*, 7, 1–116.
- Sands, D.P.A., Sands, M.C. & Arura, M. (1991) Banana skipper, *Erionota thrax* (L.) (Lepidoptera: Hesperidae) in PNG: a new pest in the South Pacific region. *Micronesica*, Supplement 3, 93–98.
- Sands, D.P.A. & Fenner, T.L. (1978) New butterfly records from the New Guinea region. *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 4 (6), 101–108.

- Schmeltz, J.D.E. (1876) Ueber polynesische Lepidopteren. *Verhandlungen des Vereins für Naturwissenschaftliche Unterhaltung zu Hamburg*, 2, 173–198.
- Schreiner, I.H. (1989) Biological control introductions in the Caroline and Marshall Islands. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 29, 57–69.
- Schreiner, I.H. (1991) Sources of new insects established on Guam in the post World War II period. *Micronesica*, supplement 3, 5–13.
- Schreiner, I.H. & Nafus, D.M. (1997) *Butterflies of Micronesia*. Agricultural Experiment Station, University of Guam, Mangilao, 30pp.
- [Scott, A.W.]. (1893) *Australian Lepidoptera with their transformations, by the late A. W. Scott, edited and revised by by Forde, H. & Olliff, A.S.* Australian Museum, Sydney, volume 2 (4), 27–36, pl. 19–21.
- Scott, J.A. (1986) *The butterflies of North America. A Natural History and Field Guide*, Stanford University Press. 583pp.
- Seitz, A. (1924–1927) *Lycaenidae (in part)*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region [Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter (English language edition)]*. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 901–1026.
- Seitz, A. (1927) *Grypocera*. In: Seitz, A. (Ed.) (1908–1928) *Macrolepidoptera of the world*, 9, *The Rhopalocera of the Indo-Australian faunal region [Die Gross-Schmetterlinge der Erde. Die Indo-Australischen Tagfalter (English language edition)]*. 2 volumes, Fritz Lehmann Verlag, Stuttgart, pp. 1027–1107.
- Semper, G. (1866) Description of *Papilio godeffroyi*, n. sp. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, (3) 2, 469–470.
- Semper, G. (1873) Die Wanderung von *Danais erippus*, Cramer, nach dem Südseeinseln, Australien und Celebes. *Journal des Museum Godeffroy*, 1, 293–295.
- Semper, G. (1873) Auf der Insel Yap gesammelte Schmetterlinge und deren Verwandlungsgeschichte. *Journal des Museum Godeffroy*, 2 (1), 131–136. [also correctly cited with page numbers (59)–64: the lower numbers appear to refer to pages in the section, and are on top of the page; the higher numbers, apparently related to the volume, appear at the bottom]
- Semper, G. (1879) Beitrag zur Rhopalocerenfauna von Australien. *Journal des Museum Godeffroy*, 5 (14), 138–194.
- Semper, G. (1906) Beitrag zur Lepidopterenfauna des Karolinen-Archipels. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 18, 245–267.
- Shepard, H.H. (1935) Hesperidae: subfamilia Pyrginae III. *Lepidoptera Catalogue*, 69, 273–560.
- Shields, O. (1987) The geologic significance of *Libythea collenettei* (Lepidoptera: Libytheidae) endemic to the Marquesas Islands, south-central Pacific. *Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Science*, 86 (2), 107–112.
- Shirôzu, T. & Yata, O. (1981) Ten new subspecies of the genus *Eurema* (Lepidoptera, Pieridae) from the Indo-Australian region. *Tyô to Ga*, 32 (1–2), 49–62.
- Shirôzu, T. & Yata, O. (1982) New names for six subspecies belonging to four *Eurema* species (Lepidoptera, Pieridae). *Tyô to Ga*, 33 (1–2), 25.
- Sibatani, A. (1974) A new genus for two new species of Lycaeninae (s. str.) (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae) from Papua New Guinea. *Journal of the Australian Entomological Society*, 13, 95–110.
- Sibatani, A. & Grund, R.B. (1978) A revision of the *Theclinesstes onchya* complex (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Tyô To Ga*, 29, 1–34.
- Simmonds, H.W. (1907) Notes on an unusual emergence of *Chrysophanus salustius* in New Zealand. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1906, c.
- Simmonds, H.W. (1934) Biological control of noxious weeds with special reference to the plants *Clidemia hirta* (The Curse) and *Stachytarpheta jamaicensis* (Blue rat tail). *Agricultural Journal, Fiji*, 7, 3–21.

- Skreen, E.B. (1969) Butterflies in New Caledonia. *North Queensland Naturalists*, 36, 6–8.
- Smart, P. (1977) A new species of *Polyura* (Lep: Charaxinae) from the New Hebrides with some notes on allied species in the Australian region. *Bulletin of the Amateur Entomologists' Society*, 36, 56–62.
- Smiles, R.L. (1982) The taxonomy and phylogeny of the genus *Polyura* Billberg (Lepidoptera : Nymphalidae). *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 44 (3), 115–237.
- Smith, A.Z. (1986) *A history of the Hope Entomological Collections in the University Museum, Oxford, with lists of Archives and Collections*. Clarendon Press, Oxford, 172pp.
- Smith, W.W. (1889) Some notes upon the variation of *Argyrophenga antipodum* Doubleday. *The Entomologist*, 22, 37–39.
- Smithers, C.N. (1970a) A note on the seasonal occurrence of some Norfolk Island butterflies. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society N.S.W.*, 1968–1969, 46–47.
- Smithers, C.N. (1970b) Observations on Lord Howe Island butterflies. *Australian Zoologist*, 15 (3), 377–379.
- Smithers, C.N. (1970c) *Norfolk Island Butterflies*. Australian Entomological Press, Greenwich, 24pp.
- Smithers, C.N. (1971) A note on Lord Howe butterflies. *Journal of the Australian Entomological Society*, 10, 299–300.
- Smithers, C.N. (1975) *Melanitis leda bankia* (Fabricius) (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) in Sydney and on Norfolk Island. *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 2 (5), 110–111.
- Smithers, C.N. (1995) The first record of *Tirumala hamata* (W. S. Macleay) (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae), the Blue Tiger butterfly on Norfolk Island. *Norfolk Nature Notes*, 11 (3), 395–396.
- Smithers, C.N. (1998) A species list and bibliography of the insects recorded from Norfolk Island. *Technical Reports of the Australian Museum*, 13, 55pp.
- Smithers, C.N. & Evans, O.R. (1974) The reappearance of *Anapheis java peristhene* (Boisduval) (Lepidoptera: Pieridae) on Norfolk Island. *Australian Entomological Magazine*, 2 (1), 9–11.
- Smithers, C.N. & Peters, J.V. (1969) The butterflies of Norfolk, Philip and Nepean islands. *Australian Zoologist*, 15 (2), 185–187.
- Snellen, P.C.T. (1887) Nouvelle espèce de Lépidoptère de la famille des Lycaenides. *Notes from the Leyden Museum*, 9, 217–218.
- Sommerer, M.D. (2002) To agree or not to agree - the question of gender agreement in the International Code of Zoological Nomenclature. *Nota lepidopterologica*, 25 (2/3), 191–204.
- Staudinger, O. (1879–1880) Lepidopteren-Fauna Kleinasien's. *Horae Societas entomologicae rossicae*, 14 (1879), 307pp., 15 (1880), 277pp. + 71pp (Fortsetzung).
- Staudinger, O. (1884–1892) *Exotische Tagfalter in systematischer Reihenfolge mit Berücksichtigung neuer Arten*. In: Staudinger, O. & Schatz, E. *Exotische Schmetterlinge*. G. Löwensohn, Fürth, 1: 333pp, 2: 100pl.
- Staudinger, O. (1889) Lepidopteren der Insel Palawan. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 2 (1), 3–180.
- Staudinger, O. (1896) Neue exotische tagfalter. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift, Iris*, 9, 193–240.
- Stimson, J. & Berman, M. (1990) Predator induced colour polymorphism in *Danaus plexippus plexippus* L. (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae) in Hawaii. *Heredity*, 65 (3), 401–406.
- Stimson, J. & Kasuya, M. (2000) Decline in the frequency of the white morph of the Monarch butterfly (*Danaus plexippus plexippus* L., Nymphalidae) on Oahu, Hawaii. *Journal of the Lepidopterists' Society*, 54 (1), 29–32.
- Stimson, J. & Meyers, L. (1984) Inheritance and frequency of a color polymorphism in *Danaus plexippus* (Lepidoptera: Danaidae) on Oahu [sic], Hawaii. *Journal of Research on the Lepidoptera*, 23 (2), 153–160.
- Stoll [see Cramer].

- Strand, E. (1911) Verzeichnis der von Herrn Prof. Dr. L. Schultze vom Oberlauf des K. Augusta-Stroms in Deutsch-Neuguinea mitgebrachten Schmetterlinge. *Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Museum in Berlin*, 5, 469–474.
- Strand, E. (1914) Ueber einige orientalische Rhopalocera aus der Sammlung des Herrn. W. Niepelt. *Internationale Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 8 (19), 103–105.
- Strand, E. (1921) Systematisch-faunistische Beiträge zur Kenntnis exotischer Heterocera und Grypocera auf Grund von Material des Deutschen Entomologischen Museums. *Archiv für Naturgeschichte*, (A) 86 (7), 113–172.
- Strand, E. & Niepelt, W. (1914) *Lepidoptera Niepeltiana: Abbildungen und Beschreibungen neuer und wenig bekannter Lepidoptera aus der Sammlung W. Niepelt*. Druck von Urban & Co., Leipzig, 1, 65pp., pl. I–XII.
- Strand, E. & Niepelt, W. (1916) *Lepidoptera Niepeltiana: Abbildungen und Beschreibungen neuer und wenig bekannter Lepidoptera aus der Sammlung W. Niepelt*. Druck von Urban & Co., Leipzig, 2, 26pp., pl. XIII–XVIII.
- Sugerman, B.B. (1972) Insects and other arthropods from Kwajalein Atoll (Marshall Islands). *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 21 (2), 271–286.
- Sugerman, B.B. (1979) Additions to the list of insects and other arthropods from Kwajalein Atoll (Marshall Islands). *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 23 (1), 147–151. [printed wrongly on ms as volume III].
- Swainson, W. (1820–1823) *Zoological illustrations, or original figures and descriptions of new, rare, or interesting animals, selected chiefly from the Classes of Ornithology, Entomology and Conchology*. Series 1, 3 volumes, London, unnumbered plates and interleaved unnumbered text pages: pl. 1–18 (1820), 19–83 (1821), 84–134 (1822), 135–182 (1823).
- Swainson, W. (1829–1833) *Zoological illustrations, or original figures and descriptions of new, rare, or interesting animals, selected chiefly from the Classes of Ornithology, Entomology and Conchology*. Series 2, 3 volumes, London, pl. 1–30 (1829), 31–45 (1830), 46–85 (1831), 86–96 (1832), 97–136 (1833).
- Swezey, O.H. (1906) Observations on insects during a recent trip on Hawaii. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 1, 16–19.
- Swezey, O.H. (1913) Miscellaneous notes. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 2, 193–194.
- Swezey, O.H. (1919) Notes and exhibitions [Note on *Vanessa tammeamea* (sic)]. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 4, 256.
- Swezey, O.H. (1921) The butterflies of the Samoan islands. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 4 (3), 601–607.
- Swezey, O.H. (1926). Lepidoptera. pp. 73–79, in Bryan, E. H. & collaborators. Insects of Hawaii, Johnston Island and Wake Island. *Bernice P. Bishop Museum Bulletin*, 31 (Tanager Expedition publication no. 3), 1–94.
- Swezey, O.H. (1936) The butterflies of Guam. *Guam Recorder*, 13 (5), 17, 34.
- Swezey, O.H. (1940) Distribution of Lepidoptera in Pacific island groups. *Proceedings of the sixth Pacific Science Congress*, 4, 317–324.
- Swezey, O.H. (1942) *Lepidoptera. Butterflies of Guam*. pp. 31–38, In: Insects of Guam I, *Bernice P. Bishop Museum Bulletin*, 172, viii+158pp.
- Swinhoe, C. (1889) On mimicry in butterflies of the genus *Hypolimnas*. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London (Zoology)*, 25, 339–348.
- Swinhoe, C. (1904) On some new butterflies and moths from the East. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 14, 417–424.
- Swinhoe, C. (1905) On new and little-known species of eastern and Australian Lepidoptera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (7) 16, 612–629.
- Swinhoe, C. (1907) New species of African and Indo-Malayan Hesperidae. *Annals and Magazine*

- of *Natural History*, (7) 20, 430–436.
- Swinhoe, C. (1908) On the species of Hesperidae from the Indo-Malayan and African regions, described by Herr Plötz, with descriptions of some new species. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1908, 1–36.
- Swinhoe, C. (1915) New species of Indo-Malayan Lepidoptera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 16, 170–186.
- Swinhoe, C. (1916a) New Indo-Malayan Lepidoptera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 18, 209–221.
- Swinhoe, C. (1916b) New species of butterflies and moths from Australia, Africa and the Indo-Malayan region. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 18, 480–490.
- Swinhoe, C. (1917a) New species of Indo-Malayan Lepidoptera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 19, 409–416.
- Swinhoe, C. (1917b) New Indo-Malayan species of Lepidoptera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, (8) 20, 157–166.
- Tabashnik, B.E., Perreira, W.D., Strazanac, J.S. & Montgomery, S.L. (1992) Population ecology of the Kamehameha butterfly (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae). *Annals of the Entomological Society of America*, 85 (3), 282–285.
- Talbot, G. (1921) Euploeines forming mimetic groups in the islands of Key, Aru, Tenimber, Australia and Fiji with an appendix on the identity of certain forms of *Euploea*, and the description of a new form of female, and of a new species. *Bulletin of the Hill Museum*, 1 (1), 16–38.
- Talbot, G. (1928) *A monograph of the pierine genus Delias*. Part 1, John Bale, Sons & Danielsson, London, pp. 1–56.
- Talbot, G. (1929a) Some new forms of *Delias* (Lep. Rhop. Pieridae). *The Entomologist*, 62, 35–36.
- Talbot, G. (1929b) *A monograph of the pierine genus Delias*. Part 2, John Bale, Sons & Danielsson, London, pp. 57–116, pls. i–vii.
- Talbot, G. (1929c) *A monograph of the pierine genus Delias*. Part 3, John Bale, Sons & Danielsson, London, pp. 117–168, pls. xxxvii, xxxviii, liv, lv.
- Talbot, G. (1929d) *A monograph of the pierine genus Delias*. Part 4, John Bale, Sons & Danielsson, London, pp. 168–219, pls. xxxix, lvi, lvii, lxxviii, lxxix, lxx.
- Talbot, G. (1930) *A monograph of the pierine genus Delias*. Part 5, John Bale, Sons & Danielsson, London, pp. 220–259, pls. xl–xlii, xliii, lviii, lix.
- Talbot, G. (1932) New forms of Lepidoptera from the Oriental Region. *Bulletin of the Hill Museum, Witley*, 4 (3), 155–169.
- Talbot, G. (1937) *A monograph of the pierine genus Delias*. Part 6 (conclusion), British Museum (Natural History), London, pp. i–v, 261–656, viii–xxxvi, xlv–liii, lx–lxvii, lxxi.
- Talbot, G. (1939) Some type specimens of *Delias* (Lep. Pieridae) described by Fruhstorfer. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, (B) 8, 138–141.
- Talbot, G. (1943) Revisional notes on the genus *Danaus* Kluk (Lep. Rhop. Danaidae). *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 93, 115–148.
- Tashiro, H. & Mitchell, W.C. (1985) Biology of the Fiery Skipper, *Hylephila phyleus* (Lepidoptera: Hesperidae), a turfgrass pest in Hawaii. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 25, 131–138.
- Tennent, W.J. (1997a) Authorship of some species-group names in the Lycaenid genus *Hypochrysops* C & R Felder, 1860 (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera). *The Entomologist*, 116 (1), 40–42.
- Tennent, W.J. (1997b) Unusual behaviour in *Papilio ulysses* L., 1758 (Lep.: Papilionidae). *Entomologist's Record and Journal of Variation*, 109 (5/6), 156–157.
- Tennent, W.J. (1997c) The type locality of *Ornithoptera victoriae* Gray, 1856, and the circumstances of the capture of the holotype female (Lepidoptera, Rhopalocera). *Archives of Natural History*, 24 (2), 163–173.
- Tennent, W.J. (1998a) The search for *Tiradelphe schneideri* Ackery & Vane-Wright, 1984 (Lepi-

- doptera: Danainae). *British Journal of Entomology and Natural History*, 10, 203–209.
- Tennent, W.J. (1998b) The previously unknown female of *Delias alberti tetamba* Arora, 1983 (Lepidoptera, Pieridae). *British Journal of Entomology and Natural History*, 11 (2), 69–71, plate IV.
- Tennent, W.J. (1999a) Charles Morris Woodford C. M. G. (1852–1927): Pacific adventurer and forgotten Solomon Islands naturalist, *Archives of Natural History*, 26 (3), 419–432.
- Tennent, W.J. (1999b) Two new *Arhopala* Boisduval taxa from the Solomon Islands, and resolution of the status of *A. tindali* Ribbe and *A. styx* Evans (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Nachrichten Entomologischen Vereins Apollo*, 20 (2), 195–206.
- Tennent, W.J. (1999c) Notes on some Solomon Islands *Papilio* Linnaeus, with descriptions of four new subspecies (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). *Nachrichten Entomologischen Vereins Apollo*, 20 (2), 207–230.
- Tennent, W.J. (1999d) The genus *Psychonotis* Toxopeus in the Solomon Islands, with descriptions of five new taxa (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 26 (4), 115–123.
- Tennent, W.J. (2000a) A new species of *Mycalesis* Hübner, from the Bismarck Archipelago, Papua New Guinea (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae, Satyrinae). *Nachrichten Entomologischen Vereins Apollo*, 20 (3/4), 333–336.
- Tennent, W.J. (2000b) Thirteen new butterflies from the Solomon Islands (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Butterflies*, 25, 9–22.
- Tennent, W.J. (2000c) Notes on *Deudorix* Hewitson in the Solomon Islands, the Bismarck Archipelago and New Guinea, with description of nine new taxa (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 27 (1), 9–26.
- Tennent, W.J. (2000d) A new butterfly genus, species and subspecies from the Solomon Islands (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae, Polyommagini). *British Journal of Entomology and Natural History*, 13, 87–90.
- Tennent, W.J. (2001a) Twenty new butterflies from the Solomon Islands (Lepidoptera: Hesperidae; Lycaenidae; Nymphalinae; Satyrinae; Danainae). *British Journal of Entomology and Natural History*, 14, 1–27.
- Tennent, W.J. (2001b) The Vanuatu subspecies of *Papilio fuscus* Goeze (Lepidoptera, Papilionidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (2), 33–40.
- Tennent, W.J. (2001c) A new species of *Ionolyce* Toxopeus, from the Solomon Islands (Santa Cruz group) and Vanuatu (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (2), 41–44.
- Tennent, W.J. (2001d) Notes on *bochus*-group species of the genus *Jamides* Hübner, [1819] in the Santa Cruz islands (Solomon Islands), with description of a new race of *Jamides amaraugae* Druce (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (2), 45–48.
- Tennent, W.J. (2001e) What is *Nacaduba mallicollo markira* Tite? A new species of *Nacaduba* Moore from the Solomon Islands (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (3), 85–90.
- Tennent, W.J. (2001f). Three new *Hypochrysops* C & R Felder, 1860 taxa from the Solomon Islands, including a new species from the Santa Cruz Group (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (3), 91–96.
- Tennent, W.J. (2001g) Further notes on the *Deudorix affinis* group in the south Pacific (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Australian Entomologist*, 28 (4), 137–140.
- Tennent, W.J. (2002a) A review of the genus *Mycalesis* Hübner, in the Solomons Archipelago, with descriptions of seven new taxa (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae: Satyrinae). *Tropical Lepidoptera*, 12 (Supplement 1), 13–24.
- Tennent, W.J. (2002b) *Euploea* butterflies of the remote Santa Cruz Islands (Temotu Province, Solomon Islands): phenotypes and distribution (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae: Danainae). *Australian Entomologist*, 29 (2), 73–79.
- Tennent, W.J. (2002c) Butterflies (Lepidoptera: Rhopalocera) of the Santa Cruz group of islands: Temotu Province, Solomon Islands. *Nachrichten Entomologischen Vereins Apollo, N.F.*, 23 (1/

- 2), 65–70.
- Tennent, W.J. (2002d) *Butterflies of the Solomon Islands: systematics and biogeography*. Storm Entomological Publications, England, xxiv, 413pp.
- Tennent, W.J. (2002e) A striking new subspecies of *Hypolimnys pithoea* Kirsch (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae), from the Torres islands, northern Vanuatu. *Australian Entomologist*, 29 (3), 107–111.
- Tennent, W.J. (2003a) Albert Sacco [obituary]. *Entomologist's Record and Journal of Variation*, 115 (1), 22–23.
- Tennent, W.J. (2003b) Butterflies of Vanuatu. A report for the Environment Unit of the Government of the Republic of Vanuatu (Final Report), unpublished, 49pp.
- Tennent, W.J. (2003c) A new subspecies of *Vagrans egista* Cramer, from Vanuatu (Lepidoptera, Nymphalidae). *Futao*, 45, 2–[5].
- Tennent, W.J. (2003d) Notes on *Hypolimnys octocula* Butler, and *H. pithoea* Kirsch from the New Hebrides archipelago, with description of a new race of *H. octocula* from southern Vanuatu (Lepidoptera, Nymphalidae). *Futao*, 45, [4]–10.
- Tennent, W.J. (2003e) Three new butterfly subspecies from northern Vanuatu (Lepidoptera; Lycaenidae). *Futao*, 45, 21–23.
- Tennent, W.J. (2003f) Two elusive new *Prosotas* Druce, 1891 (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae) from the New Hebrides archipelago (Solomon Islands and Vanuatu). *Butterflies*, 36, 39–44.
- Tennent, W.J. (2003g) On the identity of New Hebrides (Vanuatu) *Deudorix* Hewitson, including description of a new subspecies of *D. mathewi* Druce (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Butterflies*, 36, 45–49.
- Tennent, W.J. (2004a). *Danaus affinis* Fabricius (Lepidoptera, Danainae) in New Caledonia and the New Hebrides and Solomons archipelagos, with description of a new subspecies from the Torres island group (Vanuatu). *Butterflies*, 37, 4–7.
- Tennent, W.J. (2004b) Three new *Eurema* subspecies from the Southwest Pacific (Lepidoptera: Pieridae). *Futao*, 48, 2–6.
- Tennent, W.J. (2004c) A new species of *Pseudodipsas* C & R Felder, from New Britain (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Futao*, 48, 2–3, 7–8.
- Tennent, W.J. (2004d) A new race of *Tagiades japetus* Stoll, 1782 (Lepidoptera, Hesperidae) from the Solomon islands (Russell group). *Futao*, 48, 17–19.
- Tennent, W.J. (2004e) The butterflies of Vanuatu, with notes on their biogeography (Lepidoptera: Hesperioidea, Papilionoidea). *Nachrichten Entomologischen Vereins Apollo, N.F.*, 25 (1/2), 79–96.
- Tennent, W.J. (2005a) The ‘National Butterfly Museum’ (Bramber, West Sussex) and dispersal of butterfly ‘type’ material following a Sotheby’s sale in 1983. *Entomologist’s Gazette*, 56 (1), 13–24.
- Tennent, W.J. (2005b) A new *Candalides* (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae) from the D’Entrecasteaux [sic] island group (Papua New Guinea). *Futao*, 49, 2–4.
- Tennent, W.J. (2005c) Some new records of butterflies (Lepidoptera, Papilionoidea) from New Caledonia, including a new species of *Theclinesstes*. *Futao*, 49, 4, 6–8.
- Tennent, W.J. (2005d) The female of *Hypochrysops scintillans jamesi* Tennent, 2001 (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae)?, *Futao*, 50, 2–3, pl. 1, figs. 1–6.
- Tennent, W.J. (2005e) Book review: Birdwing butterflies of the world (new and revised edition), by Bernard D’Abrera. Hill House Publishers, Melbourne, 2003, cost ca \$650. *Australian Entomologist*, 32 (4), 183–188.
- Tillyard, R.J. (1926) *The insects of Australia and New Zealand, &c.* Angus & Robertson, Sydney, xii, 560pp.
- Tite, G.E. (1959) The genus *Catochrysops* Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae. *The Entomologist*, 92, 201–212.

- Tite, G.E. (1960) The *Jamides euchylas* complex (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae) and two new species of the genus *Jamides* (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 9 (5), 319–336.
- Tite, G.E. (1963a) A synonymic list of the genus *Nacaduba* and allied genera (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 13 (4), 67–116.
- Tite, G.E. (1963b) A revision of the genus *Candalides* and allied genera (Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae). *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 14 (5), 199–259.
- Tite, G.E. (1966) A revision of the genus *Anthene* from the Oriental region. *Bulletin of the British Museum Natural History (Entomology)*, 18 (8), 255–275.
- Tite, G.E. (1969) Lycaenidae (Lepidoptera) of the Noona Dan Expedition to the Philippines, Bismarcks and Solomons. *Entomologische Meddelelser*, 37, 47–69.
- Townsend, H.R. (1975) Behaviour pattern of yellow admiral butterflies. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 6 (1), 85.
- Toxopeus, L.J. (1926) Lycaenidae Australasiae 1. New investigations on the genus *Lycaenopsis* Felder. *Treubia*, 8 (3–4), 365–375.
- Toxopeus, L.J. (1927) Lycaenidae Australasiae 3. On *Nacaduba kurava* Moore, and other species of *Nacaduba* (Lep. Lycaenidae). *Treubia*, 9 (4), 423–435.
- Trimen, R. (1862) On some new species of South African butterflies collected in British Kaffraria by W. S. M. D'Urban, Esq., during 1860–1861. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, (3) 1 (4), 398–406.
- Tsukada, E. & Nishiyama, Y. (1982) *Papilionidae*. In: Tsukada, E. (Ed.), *Butterflies of the South East Asian Islands*. Volume 1. (English language edition, translated by Morishita, K.). Plapac, Japan, 457pp.
- Tsutsumi, M. (1940) [Butterflies of the South Sea Islands]. *Saishu to Shiiku*, 2 (2), 54–55.
- Tuely, N.C. (1878) Description of a new species of butterfly from the Sandwich Islands. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 15, 9–10.
- Turlin, B. & Sato, H. (1995) Description of new subspecific taxa in the genus *Polyura* Billberg (Lepidoptera, Nymphalidae) from the Moluccas and Solomons archipelagos. *Futao*, 20, 7–13.
- Uémura, Y. (2000) An annotated checklist of the genus *Mycalesis* Hübner, 1818 (Lepidoptera: Satyridae) of the New Guinea and adjacent territories. *Bulletin of the Toyosato Museum of Entomology*, 9, 1–8.
- van Eecke, R. (1915a) Enkele opmerkingen omtrent Indo-Australische Danaïden. *Zoologische Mededelingen*, 1, 205–227.
- van Eecke, R. (1915b) Studies on Indo-Australian Lepidoptera II. The Rhopalocera collected by the third New Guinea expedition. *Nova Guinea Zoology*, 3 (13), 55–80.
- van Eecke, R. (1924) List of the Lepidoptera collected by Mr W.C. van Heurn during an exploration-expedition in Dutch North New Guinea. *Nova Guinea Zoology*, 4 (15), 33–56.
- Vane-Wright, R.I. (1975) An integrated classification for polymorphism and sexual dimorphism in butterflies. *Journal of Zoology*, 177, 329–337.
- Vane-Wright, R.I. (1993a) Milkweed butterflies (Lepidoptera: Danainae) and conservation priorities in the Andaman and Nicobar Islands, India. *Butterflies*, 4, 21–36.
- Vane-Wright, R.I. (1993b) The Columbus hypothesis: an explanation for the dramatic 19th century range expansion of the monarch butterfly. in Malcolm, S. B. & Zalucki, M. (Eds.), *Biology and conservation of the monarch butterfly*, pp. 179–187.
- Vane-Wright, R.I., Ackery, P.R. & Smiles R.L. (1977) The polymorphism, mimicry, and host plant relationships of *Hypolimnas* butterflies. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 9, 285–297.
- Vane-Wright, R.I. & Boppré, M. (1990) The unknown male of *Tiradelphe schneideri* (Lepidoptera, Danainae) - missing piece in a butterfly puzzle. *Transactions of the Lepidopterological Society of Japan*, 41 (3), 193–199.
- Vane-Wright, R.I., Boppré, M. & Ackery, P.R. (2002) *Miriamica*, a new genus of milkweed butter-

- flies with unique androconial organs. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 241, 255–267.
- Vane-Wright, R.I. & de Jong, R. (2003) The butterflies of Sulawesi: annotated checklist for a critical island fauna. *Zoologische Verhandelingen*, 343, 1–267.
- van Son, G. (1966) The nomenclatural status of *Vanessa kershawi* (McCoy) (Lepidoptera: Nymphalidae). *Journal of the Entomological Society of Queensland*, 5, 66.
- Van Zwaluwenburg, R.H. (1943) The insects of Canton Island. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 11 (3), 300–312.
- Veitch, R. & Greenwood, W. (1921) The food plants or hosts of some Fijian insects. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 1921, 505–517.
- Veitch, R. (1924) The food-plants or hosts of some Fijian insects. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 1924, 153–161.
- Viette, P. (1950) Lépidoptères Rhopalocères de l'Océanie Française. *Faune de l'Empire Française*, 13, 1–101.
- von Eschscholtz, [J.] F. (1821) *Beschreibung neuer ausländischer Schmetterlinge nebst Uebbildungen*. In: von Kotzebue, O. (1821) *Entdeckungs-Reise in die Süd-See und nach der Berings-Strasse zur Erforschung einer nordöstlichen Durchfahrt. Unternommen in den Jahren 1815, 1816, 1817 und 1818, auf Befehl Sr. Erlaucht des Herrn Reichs-Kanzlers Grafen Rumanzoff auf dem Schiffe Rurick unter dem Befehle des Lieutenants der Russisch-Kaiserlichen Marine*. Volume 3, Weimar, Hoffman, pp. 201–219.
- von Mitis, R. (1893) Revision des Pieriden-Genus *Delias*. *Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 6, 97–153.
- von Prittwitz, O. (1867) Lepidopterologisches. *Stettiner Entomologische Zeitschrift*, 28 (7–9), 257–277.
- Wagner, W.H. & Grether, D.F. (1948) The butterflies of the Admiralty Islands. *Proceedings of the United States National Museum*, 98 (3227), 163–186.
- Walker, F. (1870) A list of the butterflies collected by J. K. Lord, Esq., in Egypt, along the African shore of the Red Sea, and in Arabia; with descriptions of the species new to science. *The Entomologist*, 5, 48–57.
- Walker, J.J. (1881–1884) Entomological collecting on a voyage to the Pacific. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 18 (1881), 81–85, 19 (1882), 22–28, 257–259, 274–278, 20 (1883), 91–96, 222–225, 21 (1884), 115–120.
- Walker, J.J. (1884) Entomological collecting on a voyage in the Pacific. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1884, 27.
- Walker, J.J. (1886) *Anosia plexippus*, L. (*Danaus archippus*, F): a study in geographical distribution. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 22, 217–224.
- Walker, J.J. (1902) Antipodean field notes. I.—New Caledonia, the New Hebrides, and adjacent islands. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, 38 [13], 189–203.
- Walker, J.J. (1904) Antipodean field notes. II. A year's insect hunting in New Zealand. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, (2) 15 [40], 68–77, 115–126, 149–154.
- Walker, J.J. (1914) The geographical distribution of *Danaida plexippus*, L. (*Danaus archippus*, F) with especial reference to its recent migrations. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine*, (2) 25 [50] (602), 181–184, (603), 185–193, (604), 224–232, (605) 233–237.
- Walker, J.J. (1920) The fringes of butterfly life. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, 1920, [89–117].
- Wallace, A.R. (1865) On the phenomena of variation and geographical distribution as illustrated by the Papilionidae of the Malayan Region. *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London*, 25 (1), 1–71, pl. 1–8.
- Wallace, A.R. (1867) On the Pieridae of the Indian and Australian Regions. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1867, 301–416.
- Wallace, A.R. (1869) Notes on Eastern butterflies. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of*

- London, 1869 (1), 77–81, (4), 277–288.
- Wallace, A.R. & Moore, F. (1866) List of lepidopterous insects collected at Takow, Formosa, by Mr. Robert Swinhoe. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1866, 355–365.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1897) The Rhopalocera of Lord Howe Island. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 22, 285–287.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1903) Notes on Australian Rhopalocera: Lycaenidae. Part III. — revisional, *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 28 (1), 132–275.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1904) On three collections of Rhopalocera from Fiji and one from Samoa. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 1904, 491–496.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1907) The history of *Papilio aegeus*. *Australian Naturalist*, 1, 91–99.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1908) A new form of *Papilio* for Australia. *Victorian Naturalist*, 25, 118–120.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1920) Descriptions of new forms of butterflies from the South Pacific. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 45, 468–471.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1932a) Notes on Australian Papilionidae (Part 1), *Papilio aegeus*, Donovan. Descriptions of a new female form and two aberrations. *Australian Zoologist*, 7, 195–197.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1932b) Australian Hesperidae. II. Notes and descriptions of new forms. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 57 (3–4), 218–238.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1932c) *What butterfly is that? A guide to the butterflies of Australia*. Angus & Robertson, Sydney, 291pp.
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1937) Presidential address: The biology and taxonomy of the Australasian butterflies. *Report. Australian and New Zealand Association for the Advancement of Science*, Auckland Meeting, 1937, 23, 101–133 [repaginated and reissued in 1938 as ‘*The biology and taxonomy of the Australian (sic) butterflies*’. New Zealand Government Printer, Wellington, 35pp.].
- Waterhouse, G.A. (1938) Some additional information on the dates of Hewitson’s ‘Ill. Exot. Butterflies’. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History*, 1 (5), 143–144.
- Waterhouse, G.A. & Lyell, G. (1914) *The Butterflies of Australia. A Monograph of the Australian Rhopalocera*. Sydney, 239, [24]pp, [42]pl.
- Weber, P. (1936) Notes and exhibitions [Note on *Vanessa tammeamea* (sic)]. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 9, 145.
- West, E. S. (1930) Occurrence of *Pieris (Ganoris) rapae* L. in New Zealand. *Entomologist’s Monthly Magazine*, 66, 224–225.
- Westwood, J.O. (1851) On the *Papilio telamon* of Donovan, with descriptions of two other Eastern butterflies. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, (2) 1, 173–176.
- Westwood, J.O. (1856) On the Oriental species of butterflies related to the genus *Morpho*. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, (2) 4, 158–189.
- Westwood, J.O. (1860) [no title: exhibit of a new *Papilio* from New Caledonia]. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, (2) 5, 73.
- Westwood, J.O. (1872) Descriptions of some new Papilionidae. *Transactions of the Entomological Society of London*, 20 (2), 85–110.
- Williams, F.X. (1911) Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences to the Galápagos Islands, 1905–1906. III. The butterflies and hawk-moths of the Galápagos Islands. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 1, 289–322.
- Williams, F.X. (1928) The Kamehameha butterfly, *Vanessa tammeamea* [sic] Esch. *Proceedings of the Hawaiian Entomological Society*, 7, 164–169.
- Willner, B. (1985) *Liphyra brassolis novabritannica* subsp. n., Beschreibung eines Neufundes aus New Britain, Papua Neuguinea (Lepidoptera, Lycaenidae). *Mitteilungen der Münchener entomologischen Gesellschaft*, 75, 79–82.
- Wind, R.G. & Clench, H.K. (1947) New Indo-Australian Lycaenidae (Lepidoptera). *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Entomological Society*, 42 (1), 1–16.

- White, A. (1862) Proceedings of a meeting of the Entomological Society of London held on Nov. 4, 1861. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London*, (3) 1 (1861), 26.
- White, A. & Doubleday, E. (1843) *List of the Annulose Animals hitherto recorded as found in New Zealand, with the descriptions of some new species*. In: Dieffenbach, E. *Travels in New Zealand; with contributions to the geography, geology, botany, and natural history of that country*. Volume 2, John Murray, London, iv, 396pp.
- Wise, K.A.J. (1958) *Danaus chrysippus petilia* Stoll. breeding in New Zealand. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 2 (3), 52.
- Wise, K.A.J. (1963) Foodplants of 'monarch' butterfly larvae. *Tuatara*, 11 (2), 81–82.
- Wise, K.A.J. (1965) Nomenclature of some butterfly species. *New Zealand Entomologist*, 3 (4), 18–20.
- Wise, K.A.J. (1967) Taxonomy of two New Zealand butterfly species (Nymphalidae: Satyrinae). *Transactions of the Royal Society of New Zealand (Zoology)*, 9 (4), 39–44.
- Woodford, C.M. (1885) Remarks upon Lepidoptera collected in the Ellice and Gilbert Islands. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (5) 15, 414–416.
- Woodford, C.M. (1890) *A naturalist among the head-hunters, being an account of three visits to the Solomon Islands in the years 1886, 1887 and 1888*. George Philip & Son, London, 249pp.
- Yata, O. (1985) *Pieridae*. In: Tsukada, E. (Ed.), *Butterflies of the South East Asian Islands*. Volume 2 (Pieridae and Danaidae). (English language edition, translated by Chiba, H.). Plapac, Japan, 623pp.
- Yata, O. (1989) A revision of the Old World species of the genus *Eurema* Hübner (Lepidoptera, Pieridae), Part 1. Phylogeny and Zoogeography of the subgenus *Terias* Swainson and description of the subgenus *Eurema* Hübner. *Bulletin of the Kitakyushu Museum of Natural History*, 9, 1–103, pl. 1–24.
- Yata, O. (1991) A revision of the Old World species of the genus *Eurema* Hübner (Lepidoptera, Pieridae), Part 2. Description of the *smilax*, the *hapale*, the *ada* and the *sari* (part) groups. *Bulletin of the Kitakyushu Museum of Natural History*, 11, 1–51, pl. 1–21.
- Yata, O. (1992) A revision of the Old World species of the genus *Eurema* Hübner (Lepidoptera, Pieridae), Part 3. Description of the *sari* group (part). *Bulletin of the Kitakyushu Museum of Natural History*, 11, 1–77, pl. 1–30.
- Yata, O. (1994) A revision of the Old World species of the genus *Eurema* Hübner (Lepidoptera, Pieridae), Part 4. Description of the *hecabe* group (part). *Bulletin of the Kitakyushu Museum of Natural History*, 13, 59–105, pl. 5–35.
- Yata, O. (1995) A revision of the Old World species of the genus *Eurema* Hübner (Lepidoptera, Pieridae), Part 5. Description of the *hecabe* group (part). *Bulletin of the Kitakyushu Museum of Natural History*, 14, 1–54, 1–35.
- Zalucki, M.P. & Clarke, A.R. (2004) Monarchs across the Pacific: the Columbus hypothesis revisited. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 82, 111–121.
- Zimmerman, E.C. (1948) *Insects of Hawaii. 1: Introduction*. University of Hawaii Press, xvii+206pp.
- Zimmerman, E.C. (1958) *Insects of Hawaii. 7: Macrolepidoptera*. University of Hawaii Press, ix+542pp.
- Zimmerman, E.C. (1993) *Australian weevils. Volume III. Nanophyidae, Rhynchophoridae, Eriirhinidae, Curculionidae: Amycterinae, literature consulted*. CSIRO Publications, Melbourne, 854pp.

ISLANDS

Island nomenclature

Some Pacific islands currently have several different spellings, whilst the names of others have changed with the passage of colonial times and alterations in political boundaries. The following list gives island names used throughout the checklist, and provides alternative spellings or names found commonly in the literature and/or which accompany specimens. Within island groups, only islands where butterflies have been recorded are included. For example, although the Cook Islands comprise 15 islands in two groups, records have been encountered for only five of them, and only these five are therefore listed. States (*e.g.* Nauru) or larger, isolated, islands (*e.g.* Midway, Johnson) for which there appear to be no records are, however, included. Several island names have proved impossible to place, and have been excluded. For further information on Pacific islands or island names see Douglas (1969) and, particularly, Motteler (1986). For Solomon Islands names, see Tennent (2002d, Appendix B). The author is grateful to Don Buden for advice on the names of islands and island States within the Caroline Islands.

Some label names are impossible to resolve definitively: for example, “Carolines, Kolonia” appears on many data labels, and may refer to Kolonia (formerly sometimes spelled Colonia), the main settlement on Pohnpei, or to Colonia (formerly sometimes spelled Kolonia), a settlement of Yap in what has loosely been referred to as the Carolines Archipelago. Areas covered by the Federated States of Micronesia, and French Polynesia, are regarded as rather unwieldy and are split into their constituent parts. It is noted that the Solomons “island” name Tugela, relevant to several taxa (see note 3) has not been identified, and is taken to refer to Guadalcanal (Tennent, 2002d: 88).

There is potential for some confusion in island localities brought about by name changes over the years, and it is hoped that a combination of the maps and the island list that follows, will reduce this to a minimum. Some islands many kilometres apart may share the same name. For example, Christmas Island (now known as Kiritimati) in the Pacific, should not be confused with the much better known island of the same name in the Indian Ocean, and the Solomon Islands atoll of Ontong Java may appear on data labels as Lord Howe, which should not be confused with the island of that name east of Australia, or with other islands of the same name (Tennent, 2002d : 232). There are also “Reef islands” in the Santa Cruz group (Solomon Islands) and Banks group (Vanuatu), and the name Futuna refers to an island in the Wallis and Futuna Islands as well as to an island in the south of Vanuatu. In the Marshall Islands, various spellings of the name Enewetak can refer to an entire atoll or to one of the islands in Kwajalein Atoll, and in Chuuk, Satawan is the name of an atoll as well as one of the islands forming that atoll.

The islands (arranged geographically)

Island States, major islands and island groups are listed in upper case, followed by the abbreviation used in the checklist. Names of islands and atolls are emboldened in lower case; island synonyms are in parentheses and not emboldened, as are island groups (countries) where individual islands are to be found. Names closely follow Motteler (1986).

NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS: **Asuncion**, **Saipan**, **Managaha** (Saipan), **Tinian**, **Rota** (=Luta), **Pagan**, **Anatahan**, **Alamagan**; GUAM (USA)

FEDERATED STATES OF MICRONESIA

PALAU (CAROLINE ISLANDS) (=BELAU, PELEW, PALAW): **Babelthaup** (=Babeldaup, Babeldaob), **Arakebesan** (=Ngerkabesang), **Koror** (**Oreor**), **Beliliou** (=Peleliu), **Ngeaur** (Angaur); YAP: **Yap**; **Rumung** (=Ramung); **Maap**; **Ulithi** (an outer atoll of YAP State); CHUUK (=TRUK): **Tarik** (=Parem, Param) (Chuuk Lagoon Island), **Moen** (=Weno) (Chuuk Lagoon Island), **Tol** (Chuuk Lagoon Island), **Dublon** (=Tonoas) (Chuuk Lagoon Island), **Onoun** (Namonuito Atoll), **Houk** (=Pulusik), **Satawan** island (Satawan Atoll), **Ta** island (Satawan Atoll), **Lemasul** island (Satawan Atoll), **Merapwin** Island (Satawan Atoll), **Alengarik**; POHNPEI: **Pohnpei** (=Ponape), **Temwen**, **Takaieu**, **Pakin** Atoll, **Nikalap Aru** (Ant Atoll), **Mokil** (=Mwokil) Atoll, **Nukuoro** Atoll, **Kapingamarangi** Atoll, **Pingelap**; KOSRAE: **Kosrae** (=Kusaie, Kusai)

MARSHALL ISLANDS: **Majuro** (Ratak chain), **Wotje** (=Romanzoff) (Ratak chain), **Likiep** (Ralik chain), **Ebon** (Ralik chain), **Ailinglaplap** (Ralik chain), **Kwajelein** Atoll (=Kuejerin, Kwadjelin, Kwajleen, Kwajalong, Porcelain) (Ralik chain), **Roi-Namur** Islet (=Nimuru, Burlesque, Camaouflaga) (Kwajelein Atoll), **Ennubira** Islet (=Enibunu, Anebwin, Allen) (Kwajelein Atoll), **Gagan** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Gellinam** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Omelek** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Kwadack** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Eniwetak** (=Enewetak, Eniwetakku, Barney) (Kwajelein Atoll), **Meck** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Gugegwe** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Ningi** Islet (=Ngege, Gugegme, Berlin) (Kwajelein Atoll), **Loi** Islet (=Riiji) (Kwajelein Atoll), **Ebeye** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Little Buster** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Big Buster** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Enubuj** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Ennylabegan** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Legan** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Illeginni** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Enmat** Islet (=Ennumet, Enemunit) (Kwajelein Atoll), **Eru** Islet (Kwajelein Atoll), **Namu** (Ralik Chain), **Jaluit** (=Elisabeth) (Ralik Chain), **Bikini** (Ralik Chain), **Ujelang** (Ralik Chain), **Amoan** Island (Enewatak Atoll), **Engebi** Island (Enewatak Atoll), **Parry** Islands (Enewatak Atoll)

NAURU: **Nauru**

KIRIBATI (=Gilberts [for Ellice group, see TUVALU], Phoenix Islands, Line Islands): **Banaba** (=Ocean Island) (Gilbert Islands), **Tabiteuea** (=Tapetuea [and several other similar spellings]) (Gilbert Islands), **Tamana** (Gilbert Islands), **Makin** (Gilbert Islands), **Kanton** (=Canton, Abariringa) (Phoenix group), **Rawaki** (=Phoenix) (Phoenix group), **Orona** (=Hull) (Phoenix group), **Tabuaeran** (=Fanning) (Line Islands), **Kiritimati** (=Christmas) (Line Islands)

UNITED STATES ADMINISTERED ISLANDS IN THE CENTRAL PACIFIC: **Midway**, **Wake**, **Johnston** Atoll

TUVALU (=Ellice islands [for Gilbert group, see KIRIBATI]): **Nanumea**, **Niutao**, **Nanumanga** (=Nanamaga), **Nui** (=Niu), **Vaitupu**, **Nukufetau**, **Funafuti**, **Nukulaelae** (=Nukulailai)

TOKELAU: **Atafu**, **Nukunonu** (=Nukunono), **Fakaofu** (=Fakaofu)

PAPUA NEW GUINEA: **Wuvulu** (=Matty), **Hermit Islands**, **Luf** (Hermit group), **Manus** (Admiralty group), **Los Negros** (Admiralty group), **Lou** (Admiralty group), **St Gabriel** (=Pak) (Admiralty group), **Rambutyo** (Admiralty group), **Mussau** (=St. Matthias), **Emirau** (=Squally, Storm) (St. Matthias group), **Umboi** (=Rook), **New Britain** (=Neue Pommern) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Witu** (=Vitu, French) (Bismarck Archipelago), **New Hanover** (=Lavongai, Neue Hannover) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Dyaul, Duke of York group** (=Neue Lauenburg) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Mioko** (Duke of York Group) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Ulu** (Duke of York Group) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Makada** (Duke of York Group) (Bismarck Archipelago), **New Ireland** (=Neue Mecklenburg) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Nusa Laut** (Bismarck Archipelago), **Tabar** (Tabar group) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Simberi** (Tabar group) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Lihir** (Lihir Islands) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Feni** (=Anir) (Bismarck Archipelago), **Nissan, Buka** (Solomons Archipelago), **Bougainville** (Solomons Archipelago), **Ticina Islands** (Bougainville), **Kiriwina** (=Kiriwini) (Trobriands), **Kitava** (Trobriands), **Egum Atoll** (Marshall Bennett group), **Madau** (Marshall Bennett group), **Woodlark** (=Muyua) (Marshall Bennett group), **Goodenough** (=Morata) (D'Entrecasteaux group), **Fergusson** (=Moratau) (D'Entrecasteaux group), **Normanby** (=Duau) (D'Entrecasteaux group), **Engineer group** (Louisiane outlier), **Slade** (Engineer group), **Watts** (Engineer group), **Conflict group** (Louisiane outlier), **Nivani** (Conflict group), **Sariba** (Louisiane outlier), **Samarai** (=Dinner) (Louisiane outlier), **Panaeate** (=Panaete) (Deboyne group), **Misima** (=St. Aignan) (Louisiane Archipelago), **Bagaman** (=Bagamon) (Calvados chain), **Jomard** (Calvados chain), **Sudest** (=Tagula) (Louisiane Archipelago), **Rossel** (=Yela, Arova) (Louisiane Archipelago)

AUSTRALIA: Lord Howe, Norfolk, Nepean, Philip

SOLOMON ISLANDS: **Faisi, Alu** (Shortlands group), **Maleai Island** (off Alu), **Nila Island** (off Alu), **Fauro** (Shortlands group), **Mono** (Treasury group), **Stirling** (Treasury group), **Choiseul** (=Lauru), **Ontong Java** (=Luangiua, Lord Howe), **Vella Lavella** (New Georgia group), **Ranongga** (New Georgia group), **Ghizo** (New Georgia group), **Kolombangara** (New Georgia group), **Rubiana** (New Georgia group), **New Georgia** (New Georgia group), **Uepi** (New Georgia group), **Narovo** (New Georgia group), **Kohinggo** (=Arundel) (New Georgia group), **Rendova** (New Georgia group), **Sassavele** (New Georgia group), **Tetepare** (New Georgia group), **Santa Isabel** (=Bughotu), **Pavuvu** (Russell group), **Mbanika** (Russell group), **Marulaon** (Russell group), **Mane Island** (Russell group), **Bellona, Rennell, Guadalcanal, Savo, Florida** (=Nggela [includes Tulagi], Gela), **Malaita, Marmasike** (=Small Malaita), **Ulawa** (=Ulava, Ulaa), **Sikaiana** (=Stewart Islands), **San Cristobal** (=Makira, Bauro), **Ugi, Three Sisters, Santa Ana, Santa Catalina, Nendo** (=Ndeni) (Santa Cruz group), **Tinakula** (Santa Cruz group), **Utupua** (Santa Cruz group), **Vanikoro** (=Vanikolo) (Santa Cruz group), **Reefs, Nifilolo** (Reef islands [Santa Cruz group]), **Pileni** (=Nimibile) (Reef islands [Santa Cruz group]), **Matema** (=Nodua), **Fenualoa** (Reef islands [Santa Cruz group]), **Lomlom** (=Ngalo) (Reef islands [Santa Cruz group]), **Taumako** (Duff islands [Santa Cruz group]), **Tuleki** (=Anula) (Duff islands [Santa Cruz group]), **Tikopia, Anuta** (=Cherry); NEW CALEDONIA: **New Caledonia** (=Nouvelle Calédonie, Grand Terre), **Isle of Pines** (=Île des Pins), **Ouvéa** (Loyalty group), **Lifu** (=Lifou) (Loyalty group), **Maré** (Loyalty group)

VANUATU (=New Hebrides): **Hiu** (=Hiw) (Torres group), **Tegua** (Torres group), **Loh** (Torres group), **Linua** (Torres group), **Toga** (Torres group), **Vot Tande** (Banks group), **Ureparapara**

(Banks group), **Reef Islands** (=Rowa) (Banks group), **Mota Lava** (=Saddle) (Banks group), **Vanua Lava** (Banks group), **Mota** (Banks group), **Gaua** (=Santa Maria) (Banks group), **Mere Lava** (Banks group), **Espiritu Santo** (=Santo), **Dolphin, Malo, Ambae** (=Oba, Aoba, Oba), **Maewo, Pentecost, Malakula** (=Malekula, Mallicollo), **Ambrym, Paama, Epi, Tongoa, Ewose, Efaté** (=Vate, Vaté), **Nguna** (=Montague) (small island off Efaté), **Erromango** (=Erromanga, Eromanga), **Tanna, Aniwa, Futuna** (=Erronan), **Aneityum** (=Anatom)

NEW ZEALAND: **North Island, South Island, Stewart, Chatham; Raoul** (=Sunday) (Kermadecs), **Macauley** (Kermadecs)

WALLIS & FUTUNA: **Wallis** (=Uvea, Îles Wallis), **Futuna** (Horne group), **Alofi** (=Alofi) (Horne group) (=Îles de Horne)

FIJI: **Yasawa** (=Yasawa-i-Rara) (Yasawa group), **Lailai** (=Nanunya Lailai, Waya Lailai) (Yasawa group), **Nacula** (=Nathula) (Yasawa group), **Naukacuvu** (=Naukathuvu) (Yasawa group), **Viwa** (Yasawa group), **Sawa-i-lau** (Yasawa group), **Naviti** (Yasawa group), **Waya** (=Waia) (Yasawa group), **Kuata** (=Kowata) (Yasawa group), **Vanua Levu** (=Vanua Valava) (Mamanuca [=Mamanutha] group), **Monuriki** (=Motoriki, Moturiki) (Mamanuca group), **Tavua** (Mamanuca group), **Rabi** (=Rambi) (Vanua Levu group), **Taveuni** (=Taviuni) (Vanua Levu group), **Viti Levu** (Viti Levu group), **Yanuca** (=Yanutha) (Viti Levu), **Nananu-i-Ra** (Viti Levu group), **Bega** (=Mbengga, Beqa) (Viti Levu group), **Leleuvia** (Viti Levu group), **Ovalau** (=Balaou) (Viti Levu group), **Moturiki** (Viti Levu group), **Kandavu** (=Kadavu) (Kandavu group), **Ono** (Kandavu group), **Bulia** (=Mbulia) (Kandavu group), **Makogai** (=Makongai, Makingai) (Lomaiviti group), **Wakaya** (Lomaiviti group), **Koro** (Lomaiviti group), **Nairai** (Lomaiviti group), **Gau** (=Ngau) (Lomaiviti group), **Moala** (Moala group), **Matuku** (=Motuka) (Moala group), **Totoya** (Moala group), **Naitumba** (=Naitauba, Naita(u)mba) (Lau group), **Mango** (=Mago) (Lau group), **Vanua Balavu** (=Vanua Mbalavu) (Lau group [Exploring Isles]), **Munia** (Lau group [Exploring Isles]), **Kibobo** Islets (=Kombombo Islets) (Lau group), **Cicia** (=Thithia) (Lau group), **Lakeba** (=Lakemba) (Lau group), **Moce** (=Mothe) (Lau Group), **Nayau** (Lau group), **Vanua Vatu** (Lau group), **Kabara** (=Kambara) (Lau group), **Kanacea** (=Kanathea) (Lau group), **Komo** (Lau group), **Lau** (Lau group), **Fulaga** (=Fulanga) (Lau group), **Ogea Driki** (=Ogea Ndriki, Ogea) (Lau group), **Rotuma** (Rotuma group [Fiji outlier]); TONGA (=Friendly Islands): **Vavau, Pangaimotu, Tongatabu** (=Tongatapu, Togatabu), **Fa Fa** (off Tongatabu), **Haapai, Eua, Niuafoou** (=Neiafu) (Tongan outlier)

WESTERN SAMOA (=Navigators islands): **Savaii** (=Savaii) , **Upolu** (=Upolu), **Manonu, Apolima**

AMERICAN SAMOA (=Navigators islands): **Swains** (=Olosenga), **Tutuila, Aunuu** (=Aunuu), **Manua** (=Manua), **Tau** (=Taû), **Rose**; NIUE: **Niue** (=Savage)

COOK ISLANDS (=Hervey Islands): **Pukapuka** (=Danger, Moto Ko, Motu Koe), **Aitutaki, Raratonga, Atiu, Mangaia**

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA (See also GUAM, above): **Niihau** (=Niihau) (Hawaii), **Kauai** (=Kauai) (Hawaii), **Oahu** (=Oahu) (Hawaii), **Molokai** (=Molokai) (Hawaii), **Lanai**

(=Lânai) (Hawaii), **Maui** (Hawaii), **Necker** (Hawaii), **Kahoolawe** (=Kahoolawe) (Hawaii), **Hawaii** (=Hawaii) (Hawaii)

SOCIETY ISLANDS (=Îles de la Société): **Bora-Bora**, **Tahaa** (=Tahaa), **Raiatea**, **Horeu** Islet (Raiatea island), **Huahine**, **Moorea** (=Eimeo), **Tahiti**

AUSTRAL (=TUBUAI) ISLANDS: **Maria**, **Rimatara**, **Rurutu**, **Tubuai**, **Raivavae**, **Rapa** (=Oparo)

TUAMOTU (=POMOTOU) ARCHIPELAGO: **Makatea** (=Aurora), **Nukutavake** (=Queen Charlotte), **Tepoto** (=Otooho [Tepoto North], **Eliza** [Tepotu South]), **Napuka** (=Isle of Disappointment), **Moruroa** (=Mururoa, Matilda), **Marutea South** (=Lord Hood), **Maria** (=Moerenhout)

GAMBIER ISLANDS (=Îles Gambier): **Mangareva** (=Magareva), **Temoe** (=Timoe, Timoo)

MARQUESAS (=Îles Marquises): **Motu One**, **Eiao**, **Nuka Hiva**, **Ua Huka**, **Ua Pou**, **Hiva Oa**, **Tahuata** (=Taouate), **Mohotani** (=Motane), **Fatu Hiva**

PITCAIRN ISLANDS: **Pitcairn**, **Henderson** (=Elisabeth)

CHILE: **Easter** Island, **Masatierra** (=Robinson Crusoe) (Juan Fernandez Islands), **Masafuera** (=Alexander Selkirk, Alejandro Selkirk) (Juan Fernandez Islands)

The islands (arranged alphabetically)

Islands used in the checklist are emboldened and are followed by the country in parentheses; alternative names (synonyms) are not emboldened and are followed by the current or favoured name in parentheses. Countries are in upper case, followed by the country abbreviation in parentheses (and *vice versa*).

Abariringa (**Kanton**)

Ailinglaplap (Marshall Islands)

Aitutaki (Cook Islands)

Alamagan (Northern Mariana Islands)

Alengarik (Chuuk)

Alejandro Selkirk (**Masafuera**)

Alexander Selkirk (**Masafuera**)

Allen (**Ennubira**)

Alofi (Wallis & Futuna)

Alofi (Alofi)

Alu (Solomon Islands)

Ambae (Vanuatu)

Ambrym (Vanuatu)

AMERICAN SAMOA

Amoan (Marshall Islands)

Anatahan (Northern Mariana Islands)

Anatom (**Aneityum**)
 Anebwin (**Ennubira**)
Aneityum (Vanuatu)
 Angaur (**Ngeaur**)
 Anir (**Feni**)
Aniwa (Vanuatu)
Ant (Pohnpei)
 Anula (**Tuleki**)
Anuta (Solomon Islands)
 Aoba (**Ambae**)
Apolima (Western Samoa)
Arakebesan (Northern Mariana Islands)
 Arova (**Rossel**)
 Arundel (**Kohinggo**)
Asuncion (Northern Mariana Islands)
Atafu (Tokelau)
Atiu (Cook Islands)
Aunuu (American Samoa)
 Aunuu (**Aunuu**)
 Aurora (**Makatea**)
 AUSTRAL ISLANDS
 AUSTRALIA
 Babeldaob (**Babelthaup**)
 Babeldaup (**Babelthaup**)
Babelthaup (Palau)
Bagaman (Papua New Guinea)
 Bagamon (**Bagaman**)
 Balaou (**Ovalau**)
Banaba (Kiribati)
 Barney (**Eniwetak**)
 Bauro (**San Cristobal**)
Bega (Fiji)
 BELAU (PALAU)
Beliliou (Northern Mariana Islands)
Bellona (Solomon Islands)
 Beqa (**Bega**)
 Berlin (**Ningi**)
Big Buster (Marshall Islands)
Bikini (Marshall Islands)
Bora-Bora (Society Islands)
Bougainville (Papua New Guinea)
 Bughotu (**Santa Isabel**)
Buka (Papua New Guinea)
Bulia (Fiji)
 Burlesque (**Roi-Namur**)
 Camaouflage (**Roi-Namur**)

Canton (**Kanton**)
 CAROLINE ISLANDS (PALAU)
 Cherry (**Anuta**)
 CHILE
Choiseul (Solomon Islands)
 Christmas (**Kiritimati**)
 CHUUK
Cicia (Fiji)
Conflict (Papua New Guinea)
 COOK ISLANDS
 Danger (**Pukapuka**)
 Dinner (**Samarai**)
 Disappointment, Isle of (**Napuka**)
Dolphin (Vanuatu)
 Duau (**Normanby**)
Dublon (Chuuk)
Duke of York (Papua New Guinea)
Dyaul (Papua New Guinea)
Easter (CHILE)
Ebeye (Marshall Islands)
Ebon (Marshall Islands)
Efaté (Vanuatu)
Egum (Papua New Guinea)
Eiao (Marquesas)
 Eimeo (**Moorea**)
 Elisabeth (Henderson)
 Elisabeth (**Jaluit**)
Eliza (Tuamotu)
 Ellice islands (TUVALU)
Emirau (Papua New Guinea)
 Enemunit (**Enmat**)
 Enewetak (**Eniwetak**)
Engebi (Marshall Islands)
Engineer (Papua New Guinea)
 Enibunu (**Ennubira**)
Eniwetak (Marshall Islands)
 Eniwetakku (**Eniwetak**)
Enmat (Marshall Islands)
Ennubira (Marshall Islands)
 Ennumet (**Enmat**)
Ennylabegan (Marshall Islands)
Enubuj (Marshall Islands)
Epi (Vanuatu)
 Eromanga (**Erromango**)
 Erromanga (**Erromango**)
Erromango (Vanuatu)

Erronan (**Futuna**)
Eru (Marshall Islands)
Espiritu Santo (Vanuatu)
Eua (Tonga)
Ewose (Vanuatu)
 Exploring Isles (FIJI)
Fa Fa (Tonga)
Faisi (Solomon Islands)
Fakaofu (Tokelau)
 Fakaofu (**Fakaofu**)
 Fanning (**Tabuaeran**)
Fatu Hiva (Marquesas)
Fauro (Solomon Islands)
Feni (Papua New Guinea)
Fenualoa (Solomon Islands)
Fergusson (Papua New Guinea)
 FIJI
Florida (Solomon Islands)
 French (**Witu**)
 Friendly Islands (TONGA)
Fulaga (Fiji)
 Fulanga (**Fulaga**)
Funafuti (Tuvalu)
Futuna (Vanuatu)
Futuna (Wallis & Futuna)
Gagan (Marshall Islands)
 GAMBIER ISLANDS
Gau (Fiji)
Gaua (Vanuatu)
 Gela (**Florida**)
Gellinam (Marshall Islands)
Ghizo (Solomon Islands)
 Gilberts (KIRIBATI)
Goodenough (Papua New Guinea)
 Grand Terre (**New Caledonia**)
Guadalcanal (Solomon Islands)
 GUAM
 Gugegme (**Ningi**)
Gugegwe (Marshall Islands)
Haapai (Tonga)
 Hawaii (**Hawaii**)
Hawaii (United States of America)
Henderson (Pitcairn Islands)
Hermit Islands (Papua New Guinea)
 Hervey Islands (COOK ISLANDS)
Hiu (Vanuatu)

Hiva Oa (Marquesas)
 Hiw (**Hiu**)
Horeu (Society Islands)
Houk (Chuuk)
Huahine (Society Islands)
 Hull (**Orona**)
 Île des Pins (**Isle of Pines**)
 Îles de Horne (Alofi)
 Îles de la Société (SOCIETY ISLANDS)
 Îles Gambier (GAMBIER ISLANDS)
 Îles Marquises (MARQUESAS)
 Îles Wallis (Wallis)
Illeginni (Marshall Islands)
 Isle of Disappointment (**Napuka**)
Isle of Pines (New Caledonia)
Jaluit (Marshall Islands)
Johnston (United States administered islands in the Central Pacific)
Jomard (Papua New Guinea)
 Juan Fernandez Islands (CHILE)
Kabara (Fiji)
 Kadavu (**Kandavu**)
 Kahoolawe (**Kahoolawe**)
Kahoolawe (United States of America)
 Kambara (**Kabara**)
Kanacea (Fiji)
 Kanathea (**Kanacea**)
Kandavu (Fiji)
Kanton (Kiribati)
Kapingamarangi (Pohnpei)
 Kauai (**Kauai**)
Kauai (United States of America)
Kibobo Islets (Fiji)
 KIRIBATI
Kiritimati (Kiribati)
Kiriwina (Papua New Guinea)
 Kiriwini (**Kiriwina**)
Kitava (Papua New Guinea)
Kohinggo (Solomon Islands)
Kolombangara (Solomon Islands)
Komo (Fiji)
Koro (Fiji)
Koror (Northern Mariana Islands)
 KOSRAE
Kosrae (Kosrae)
 Kowata (**Kuata**)
Kuata (Fiji)

Kuejerin (**Kwajelein**)
Kwadack (Marshall Islands)
Kwadjelin (**Kwajelein**)
Kwajalong (**Kwajelein**)
Kwajelein (Marshall Islands)
Kwajleen (**Kwajelein**)
Lailai (Fiji)
Lakeba (Fiji)
Lakemba (**Lakeba**)
Lânai (**Lanai**)
Lanai (United States of America)
Lau (Fiji)
Lauru (**Choiseul**)
Lavongai (**New Hanover**)
Legan (Marshall Islands)
Leleuvia (Fiji)
Lemasul (Chuuk)
Lifou (**Lifu**)
Lifu (New Caledonia)
Lihir (Papua New Guinea)
Likiep (Marshall Islands)
Line Islands (Kiribati)
Linua (Vanuatu)
Little Buster (Marshall Islands)
Loh (Vanuatu)
Loi (Marshall Islands)
Lomlom (Solomon Islands)
Lord Hood (**Marutea South**)
Lord Howe (Australia)
Lord Howe (**Ontong Java**)
Los Negros (Papua New Guinea)
Lou (Papua New Guinea)
Luangiua (**Ontong Java**)
Luf (Papua New Guinea)
Luta (**Rota**)
Macauley (New Zealand)
Madau (Papua New Guinea)
Maewo (Vanuatu)
Magareva (**Mangareva**)
Mago (**Mango**)
Majuro (Marshall Islands)
Makada (Papua New Guinea)
Makatea (Tuamotu)
Makin (Kiribati)
Makingai (**Makogai**)
Makira (**San Cristobal**)

Makogai (Fiji)
 Makongai (**Makogai**)
Malaita (Solomon Islands)
Malakula (Vanuatu)
Maleai (Solomon Islands)
 Malekula (**Malakula**)
 Mallicollo (**Malakula**)
Malo (Vanuatu)
 Mamanuca (**Vanua Levu**)
 Mamanutha (**Vanua Levu**)
Managaha (Northern Mariana Islands)
Mane (Solomon Islands)
Mangaia (Cook Islands)
Mangareva (Gambier)
Mango (Fiji)
Manonu (Western Samoa)
 Manonuito (Chuuk)
 Manua (**Manua**)
Manua (American Samoa)
Manus (Papua New Guinea)
Maap (YAP)
Maré (New Caledonia)
Maria (Austral Islands)
Maria (Tuamotu)
Marmasike (Solomon Islands)
 MARQUESAS
 MARSHALL ISLANDS
Marulaon (Solomon Islands)
Marutea South (Tuamotu)
Masafuera (CHILE)
Masatierra (CHILE)
Matema (Solomon Islands)
 Matilda (**Moruroa**)
 Matty (**Wuvulu**)
Matuku (Fiji)
Maui (United States of America)
Mbanika (Solomon Islands)
 Mbenga (**Bega**)
 Mbulia (**Bulia**)
Meck (Marshall Islands)
Merapwin (Chuuk)
Mere Lava (Vanuatu)
Midway (United States administered islands in the Central Pacific)
Mioko (Papua New Guinea)
Misima (Papua New Guinea)
Moala (Fiji)

Moce (Fiji)
Moen (Chuuk)
Moerenhout (**Maria**)
Mohotani (Marquesas)
Mokil (Pohnpei)
Molokai (**Molokai**)
Molokai (United States of America)
Mono (Solomon Islands)
Montague (Vanuatu)
Monuriki (Fiji)
Moorea (Society Islands)
Morata (**Goodenough**)
Moratau (**Fergusson**)
Mortlock islands (Chuuk)
Moruroa (Tuamotu)
Mota (Vanuatu)
Mota Lava (Vanuatu)
Motane (**Mohotani**)
Mothe (**Moce**)
Moto Ko (**Pukapuka**)
Motoriki (**Monuriki**)
Motu Koe (**Pukapuka**)
Motu One (Marquesas)
Motuka (**Matuku**)
Moturiki (Fiji)
Moturiki (**Monuriki**)
Munia (Fiji)
Mururoa (**Moruroa**)
Mussau (Papua New Guinea)
Muyua (**Woodlark**)
Mwokil (**Mokil**)
Nacula (Fiji)
Nairai (Fiji)
Naita(u)mba (**Naitumba**)
Naitauba (**Naitumba**)
Naitumba (Fiji)
Namonuito (Chuuk)
Namu (Marshall Islands)
Nanamaga (**Nanumanga**)
Nananu-i-Ra (Fiji)
Nanumanga (Tuvalu)
Nanumea (Tuvalu)
Nanunya Lilai (**Lilai**)
Napuka (Tuamotu)
Narovo (Solomon Islands)
Nathula (**Nacula**)

Naukacuvu (Fiji)
 Naukathuvu (**Naukacuvu**)
 NAURU
Nauru (Nauru)
 Navigators islands (SAMOA)
Naviti (Fiji)
Nayau (Fiji)
 Ndeni (**Nendo**)
Necker (United States of America)
 Neiafu (**Niuafoou**)
Nendo(Solomon Islands)
Nepean (Australia)
 Neue Hannover (**New Hanover**)
 Neue Lauenburg (**Duke of York**)
 Neue Mecklenburg (**New Ireland**)
 Neue Pommern (**New Britain**)
New Britain (Papua New Guinea)
 NEW CALEDONIA
New Caledonia (New Caledonia)
New Georgia (Solomon Islands)
New Hanover (Papua New Guinea)
 New Hebrides (VANUATU)
New Ireland (Papua New Guinea)
 NEW ZEALAND
 Ngalo (**Lomlom**)
 Ngau (**Gau**)
Ngeaur (Northern Mariana Islands)
 Ngenge (**Ningi**)
 Ngerkabesang (**Arakebesan**)
 Nggela (**Florida**)
Nguna (Vanuatu)
 Niihau (**Niihau**)
Nifilolo (Solomon Islands)
Niihau (United States of America)
Nikalap Aru (Ant Atoll)
Nila (Solomon Islands)
 Nimibile (**Pileni**)
 Nimuru (**Roi-Namur**)
Ningi (Marshall Islands)
Nissan (Papua New Guinea)
 Niu (**Nui**)
Niuafoou (Tonga)
 NIUE
Niue (Niue)
Niutao (Tuvalu)
Nivani (Papua New Guinea)

Nodua (**Matema**)
Norfolk (Australia)
Normanby (Papua New Guinea)
North Island (New Zealand)
NORTHERN MARIANA ISLANDS
Nouvelle Caledonie (**New Caledonia**)
Nui (Tuvalu)
Nuka Hiva (Marquesas)
Nukufetau (Tuvalu)
Nukulaelae (Tuvalu)
Nukulailai (**Nukulaelae**)
Nukunono (**Nukunonu**)
Nukunonu (Tokelau)
Nukuoro (Pohnpei)
Nukutavake (Tuamotu)
Nusa Laut (Papua New Guinea)
Oahu (**Oahu**)
Oahu (United States of America)
Oba (**Ambae**)
Oba (**Ambae**)
Ocean (**Banaba**)
Ogea Driki (Fiji)
Olosenga (**Swains**)
Omelek (Marshall Islands)
Ongea (**Ogea Driki**)
Ongea Ndriki (**Ogea Driki**)
Ono (Fiji)
Onoun (Chuuk)
Ontong Java (Solomon Islands)
Oparo (**Rapa**)
Oreor (**Koror**)
Orona (Kiribati)
Otooho (**Tepoto**)
Ouvéa (New Caledonia)
Ovalau (Fiji)
Paama (Vanuatu)
Pagan (Northern Mariana Islands)
Pak (**St Gabriel**)
Pakin (Pohnpei)
PALAU
PALAW (PALAU)
Panaeate (Papua New Guinea)
Panaete (**Panaeate**)
Pangaimotu (Tonga)
PAPUA NEW GUINEA
Param (**Tarik**)

Parem (**Tarik**)
Pavuvu (Solomon Islands)
 Peleliu (**Beliliou**)
 PELEW (PALAU)
Pentecost (Vanuatu)
Parry (Marshall Islands)
Philip (Australia)
 Phoenix (**Rawaki**)
 Phoenix Islands (Kiribati)
Pileni (Solomon Islands)
Pingelap (Pohnpei)
Pitcairn (Pitcairn Islands)
 PITCAIRN ISLANDS
 POHNPEI
Pohnpei (Pohnpei)
 POMOTOU (TUAMOTU)
 Ponape (**Pohnpei**)
 Porcelein (**Kwajelein**)
Pukapuka (Cook Islands)
 Pulusik (**Houk**)
 Queen Charlotte (**Nukutavake**)
Rabi (Fiji)
Raiatea (Society Islands)
Raivavae (Austral Islands)
 Rambi (**Rabi**)
Rambutyo (Papua New Guinea)
 Ramung (**Rumung**)
Ranongga (Solomon Islands)
Raoul (New Zealand)
Rapa (Austral Islands)
Raratonga (Cook Islands)
Rawaki (Kiribati)
Reef Islands (Vanuatu)
Rendova (Solomon Islands)
Rennell (Solomon Islands)
 Riiji (**Loi**)
Rimatara (Austral Islands)
 Robinson Crusoe (**Masatierra**)
Roi-Namur (Marshall Islands)
 Romanzoff (**Wotje**)
 Rook (**Umboi**)
Rose (American Samoa)
Rossel (Papua New Guinea)
Rota (Northern Mariana Islands)
Rotuma (Fiji)
 Rowa (**Reef islands**)

Rubiana (Solomon Islands)
Rumung (YAP)
Rurutu (Austral Islands)
Saddle (**Mota Lava**)
Saipan (Northern Mariana Islands)
Samarai (Papua New Guinea)
SAMOA (see American Samoa, Western Samoa)
San Cristobal (Solomon Islands)
Santa Ana (Solomon Islands)
Santa Catalina (Solomon Islands)
Santa Cruz Islands (Solomon Islands)
Santa Isabel (Solomon Islands)
Santa Maria (**Gaua**)
Santo (**Espiritu Santo**)
Sariba (Papua New Guinea)
Sassavele (Solomon Islands)
Satawan Atoll (Chuuk)
Satawan island (Chuuk)
Savage (**Niue**)
Savaii (**Savaii**)
Savaii (Western Samoa)
Savo (Solomon Islands)
Sawa-i-lau (Fiji)
Sikaiana (Solomon Islands)
Simberi (Papua New Guinea)
Slade (Papua New Guinea)
Small Malaita (**Marmasike**)
SOCIETY ISLANDS
SOLOMON ISLANDS
South Island (New Zealand)
Squally (**Emirau**)
St Gabriel (Papua New Guinea)
St. Aignan (**Misima**)
St. Matthias (**Mussau**)
Stewart Islands (**Sikaiana**)
Stewart (New Zealand)
Chatham (New Zealand)
Stirling (Solomon Islands)
Storm (**Emirau**)
Sudest (Papua New Guinea)
Sunday (**Raoul**)
Swains (American Samoa)
Ta (Chuuk)
Taû (**Tau**)
Tabar (Papua New Guinea)
Tabiteuea (Kiribati)

Tabuaeran (Kiribati)
 Tagula (**Sudest**)
 Tahaa (**Tahaa**)
Tahaa (Society Islands)
Tahiti (Society Islands)
Tahuata (Marquesas)
Takaiea (Pohnpei)
Tamana (Kiribati)
Tanna (Vanuatu)
 Taouate (**Tahuata**)
 Tapetewea (**Tabiteuea**)
Tarik (Chuuk)
Tau (American Samoa)
Taumako (Solomon Islands)
Taveuni (Fiji)
 Taviuni (**Taveuni**)
Tavua (Fiji)
Tegua (Vanuatu)
Temoe (Gambier)
Temwen (Pohnpei)
Tepoto (Tuamotu)
 Tepoto North (Tuamotu)
 Tepotu South (Tuamotu)
Tetepare (Solomon Islands)
 Thithia (**Cicia**)
Three Sisters (Solomon Islands)
Ticina Islands (Papua New Guinea)
Tikopia (Solomon Islands)
 Timoe (**Temoe**)
 Timoo (**Temoe**)
Tinakula (Solomon Islands)
Tinian (Northern Mariana Islands)
Toga (Vanuatu)
 Togatabu (**Tongatabu**)
 TOKELAU
Tol (Chuuk)
 TONGA
Tongatabu
 Tongatapu (**Tongatabu**)
Tongoa (Vanuatu)
 Tonoas (**Dublon**)
Totoya (Fiji)
 Treasury (see **Mono, Stirling**) (Solomon Islands)
 TRUK (Chuuk)
 TUAMOTU ARCHIPELAGO
Tubuai (Austral Islands)

TUBUAI (AUSTRAL ISLANDS)
 Tulagi (**Florida**)
Tuleki (Solomon Islands)
Tutuila (American Samoa)
 TUVALU
Ua Huka (Marquesas)
Ua Pou (Marquesas)
Uepi (Solomon Islands)
Ugi (Solomon Islands)
Ujelang (Marshall Islands)
 Ulaau (**Ulawa**)
 Ulava (**Ulawa**)
Ulawa (Solomon Islands)
Ulithi (YAP)
Ulu (Papua New Guinea)
Umboi (Papua New Guinea)
 UNITED STATES ADMINISTERED ISLANDS IN THE CENTRAL PACIFIC
 UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
Upolu (Western Samoa)
 Upolu (**Upolu**)
Ureparapara (Vanuatu)
Utupua (Solomon Islands)
 Uvea (Wallis)
Vaitupu (Tuvalu)
 Vanikolo (**Vanikoro**)
Vanikoro (Solomon Islands)
Vanua Balavu (Fiji)
Vanua Lava (Vanuatu)
Vanua Levu (Fiji)
 Vanua Mbalavu (**Vanua Balavu**)
 Vanua Valava (**Vanua Levu**)
Vanua Vatu (Fiji)
 VANUATU
 Vate (**Efaté**)
 Vaté (**Efaté**)
Vavau (Tonga)
Vella Lavella (Solomon Islands)
Viti Levu (Fiji)
 Vitu (**Witu**)
Viwa (Fiji)
Vot Tande (Vanuatu)
 Waia (**Waya**)
Wakaya (Fiji)
Wake (USCP)
 WALLIS & FUTUNA
Wallis (Wallis & Futuna)

Watts (Papua New Guinea)
Waya (Fiji)
Waya Lailai (**Lailai**)
Weno (**Moen**)
WESTERN SAMOA
Witu (Papua New Guinea)
Woodlark (Papua New Guinea)
Wotje (Marshall Islands)
Wuvulu (Papua New Guinea)
Yanuca (Fiji)
Yanutha (**Yanuca**)
YAP (YAP)
Yap (YAP)
Yasawa (Fiji)
Yasawa-i-Rara (**Yasawa**)
Yela (**Rossel**)

ZOOTAXA

1178

APPENDIX B

notes

1. *Hasora chromus*. The TL of nominotypical *chromus* is southern India; that of *bilunata* is Fiji. Parsons (1998: 149) recorded Papua New Guinea populations (including Bougainville in the Solomons Archipelago) as nominotypical, whilst Tennent (2002d: 33) recorded *H. c. bilunata* from the Solomons Archipelago. Races of this widespread species are not easily differentiated; the systematic arrangement here is suggested by Hide Chiba (pers. comm.).

2. *Hasora hurama*. Evans (1949b: 63) recognised four races of *H. hurama*, including nominotypical *hurama* (TL: Australia) and *kieta* (TL: Solomons). He recorded the former from a wide range of localities, including the Bismarcks (New Ireland), and the latter from localities which included the Admiralties and the Solomons. Parsons (1998: 150) recorded nominotypical *hurama* from several islands of the Bismarck Archipelago, and followed Evans in reporting *kieta* from the Admiralties and Solomons. Since the Bismarcks lie between these two island groups, this is a rather unlikely geographical distribution; the arrangement followed here, with *H. h. hurama* on the Admiralties as well as the Bismarcks, should be taken as provisional.

3. *Hasora celaenus*. The only specimens of *Hasora celaenus* seen from the Solomon Islands are a pair labelled “Tugela”, taken to be Guadalcanal, although the locality to which Tugela referred has not been identified (see Tennent, 2002d: 34, 88). The TL of *Cephrenes augiades tugela* and *Hypochrysops scintillans constancea* are also “Tugela”. Tennent (2002d: 34) suggested that reports of *H. thridas* from the Shortlands and New Georgia group (Rubiana) by Ribbe (1899: 259) might represent *H. celaenus*.

4. *Hasora khoda*. Reported from the “eastern arc” of Vanuatu (Maewo, Ambae, Pentecost, Ambrym, Paama, Epi etc.) by Gross (1975: 417), and by Samson (1983: 3) from Paama, Erromango, Futuna and Aneityum. This widespread species occurs in a number of races from India to New Guinea, the Bismarck and Solomons archipelagos, Australia and New Caledonia. Nominotypical *khoda* occurs on New Caledonia and the Loyalties. Evans did not include Vanuatu in the distribution of this species, reporting (Evans, 1949b: 61) *H. chromus bilunata* from Fiji and Vanuatu, and restricting (Evans, 1949b: 71) distribution of *H. khoda* to New Caledonia and the Loyalty Islands (one male and two females reported from “Sandwich Is.” [a rarely-used early name for Efaté, as well as for the Hawaiian islands] are from New Caledonia). Holloway & Peters (1976: 283) included both Vanuatu and Fiji in the distribution of *H. khoda*. Robinson (1975: 337) reported a solitary specimen of *H. khoda* from Fiji.

A series of *Hasora* seen/collected by the author on Ureparapara, Mota Lava, Vanua Lava, Gaua, Espiritu Santo, Ambae, Maewo, Malakula, Ambrym, Paama, Epi and Futuna, were all *H. chromus*. The reported presence of *H. khoda* in Vanuatu and Fiji requires confirmation.

5. *Felicena dirpha*. The TL of *Felicena dirpha* is New Ireland. Since there do not appear to be any specimens of *F. dirpha* extant in the museums of the world from the Bismarck archipelago, Parsons (1998: 154) suggested the TL given by Boisduval may have been erroneous.

6. *Erionota thrax*. First reported from Hawaii (Oahu) in August 1973, this species became established on Kauai and Maui the following year, and on Hawaii, Molokai and Lanai in 1975 (Riotte & Uchida, 1979: 33). It is a potentially serious pest of banana crops (Riotte & Uchida, 1979; Mau *et al.*, 1980). The species has also recently become established on the main island of New Guinea (Parsons, 1998: 160).

7. *Notocrypta aluensis*. The name *tobrianda* might be considered a typographical error (of *trobrianda*), but the name is spelled this way in the original description, and is said to be from “Kiriwini Isl., Tobriand group”. The name Trobriands is similarly misspelled throughout the original manuscript.

8. *Hylephila phyleus*. A native of the Americas and the West Indies, this species was first recorded from Hawaii (Oahu) in September 1970, and was reported from Hawaii Island in October 1974 (Riotte & Uchida, 1979: 33). It was said to have spread to five islands by 1980 (Scott, 1986: 395). The name *phyleus* is often misspelled *phylaeus* in the literature (*e.g.* Evans, 1955b).

9. *Sabera biaga*. Parsons (1998: 169) reported a solitary specimen apparently taken near Rabaul on New Britain, but suggested this required confirmation.

10. *Sabera dobboe*. Parsons (1998: 169) reported this species from New Hanover and New Ireland, suggesting it probably also occurred on New Britain. Its presence on New Britain was confirmed by the collection of larvae and pupae at Kokopo (near Rabaul), east New Britain, in July 1998 (Chris Muller, pers. comm.).

11. *Mimene albiclavata*. The presence of *M. albiclavata* on the Solomon Islands has been questioned (Parsons, 1998: 174; Tennent, 2002d: 34). Seitz (1927: 1085) gave “New Pomerania [New Britain], Georgia” as the distribution of this species, and this may be the source of the New Georgia record. The species is not reliably known from the Solomons Archipelago.

12. *Potanthus fettingi*. This species occurs in the Philippines, and Indonesia as far east as Irian Jaya. It is known from the region covered by this checklist only from a male from New Britain which Parsons (1998: 198) suggested may have been mislabelled. Parsons (1998: 198) treated this taxon as *Potanthus taxilus* Mabille, 1879; it was pointed out to the author by Hide Chiba that Maruyama (1991: 58) showed that *fettingi* Möschler, 1878 and *taxilus* Mabille, 1879 were synonymous, and that the former name had priority.

13. *Taractrocera luzonensis*. Both Evans (1949b) and Schreiner & Nafus (1997) referred to this species as *T. ziclea* Plötz, 1884; it is correctly referred to *P. luzonensis* (de Jong, 1991: 259). According to Evans (1949b: 360) it occurs in Thailand, Sumatra, Borneo, Sulawesi and the Philippines. Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 17) reported its occurrence on Guam following the second World War.

14. *Parnara bada*. Included here on the basis of a record (as *Parnara naso* Fabricius, 1798) by Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 17), which should probably be treated with some caution. The spe-

cies occurs from Sri Lanka to southern Japan, the Lesser Sunda islands, Philippines, northern Maluku, New Guinea and Australia (Chiba & Eliot, 1991).

15. *Borbo cinnara*. A report by Wagner & Grether (1948: 185) of 3 specimens of *Borbo bevani* Moore, 1878, from Manus presumably refers to *B. cinnara*.

16. *Cressida cressida*. The species was reported for the first time from the Louisiades by Parsons (1998: 217) following a shipment of specimens from Misima to the Insect Farming and Trading Agency (IFTA) in Papua New Guinea.

17. *Ornithoptera priamus*. Reports of *O. priamus* from San Cristobal (Moonen, 1989) require confirmation. The name *boisduvalii* Montrouzier is often misspelled *boisduvali* (e.g. Parsons, 1998).

18. *Ornithoptera "allotiei"* (= *O. priamus* x *O. victoriae*). The name *allotiei* applies to a naturally occurring hybrid between *O. priamus* and *O. victoriae*, which may theoretically occur wherever the two species overlap and therefore has no distribution in any conventional sense. It was described from Bougainville, and is known from other islands in the Solomons Archipelago.

19. *Graphium hicetaon*. An unidentified *Graphium* species, probably *G. hicetaon*, was reported by Tennent (2002d: 49) from Ugi and Ulawa. Since the species occurs on Bellona, Rennell and the Santa Cruz group, it is very likely to also occur on San Cristobal.

20. *Graphium macleayanus*. According to Braby (2001: 864), apparently not observed on Norfolk Island since it was reported by Scott (1893). Scott did not make any particular note of the occurrence of this species on Norfolk island, merely including Norfolk (possibly mistakenly) without special comment, in the wider range of the species. He said "Its distribution is wide, extending to Lord Howe Island, Norfolk Island, Tasmania, Victoria, and in Queensland as far north as the Johnstone River" (Scott, 1893: 32).

21. *Graphium sarpedon*. The subspecies name *shortlandica* was raised by Ribbe (1900a: 408) to describe a specimen of *G. sarpedon* from the Shortland Islands, characterised by having the blue bands replaced by white. Tennent (2002d: 50) synonymised the name with *G. s. isander*, which occurs throughout most of the remainder of the Solomons archipelago. There is a specimen with the blue bands replaced on both surfaces by pale yellow in the SAM, Adelaide, labelled "Solomon Islands ... October 1911 ...", and occasional specimens of this and other *Graphium* species, in which the blue or green bands are replaced by pale colours through loss of blue bile pigment (Choussy & Barbier, 1973), are known from various localities. Tennent (2002d: 50) retained a specimen taken on San Cristobal in 1997 with *G. s. isander* for reasons of geography, despite its resemblance to *G. s. impar*. There are also two male *G. s. isander* in the Allyn Museum, said to have been taken on San Cristobal in June 1965. In recent years (i.e. since 2002), *G. sarpedon* has been seen on several of the Solomon islands in quite large numbers (Charles DeRoller, pers. comm.), suggesting numbers may fluctuate as a result of local migrations.

22. *Papilio xuthus*. First recorded on Guam in 1925 (Maehler, 1953), the continued occurrence of this species in Micronesia is in some doubt. Jordan (1908b: 48) reported it from the Bonin islands (not covered by this checklist) and Guam, and Swezey (1942: 31) reported it as abundant on Guam in 1936, when it was seen “clustered by the hundreds at road pools or muddy spots”. Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 18) claimed that it was last known to have been collected on Guam in 1968, and that it was not seen on Kosrae in 1984 or 1986. In Hawaii, it was first recorded in April 1971 on Oahu, and was subsequently noted on Kauai in June 1972, Maui and Hawaii in June 1974, Molokai in August 1974, and Lanai in September 1974 (Riotte & Uchida, 1979: 34). It was described as “numerous” on Maui in February 1975 (Ehrlich, 1976).

23. *Papilio aegeus*. The species was reported as common on Lord Howe by Smithers (1970b: 377), but has apparently not been recorded from Norfolk Island since reported by Rainbow (1907). Samson (1979: 5) reported a series of *P. a. ormenus* in the now-defunct Saruman Museum (see Tennent, 2005a) labelled 'Solomon Islands', and reported the alleged capture by the late Ted Archer of a male *P. a. ormenus* at Dola, Malaita on 8.x.1974 (Samson, 1979: 6). This record was subsequently shown to be erroneous (Tennent, 1999c: 225). The taxonomic status of *P. a. oberon*, almost certainly accidentally introduced to the Santa Cruz islands, is open to interpretation (Tennent, 1999c).

24. *Papilio cartereti*. The names *cartereti* and *weymeri* were both published in 1914. Ebner (1971) investigated publication dates and reached the conclusion that it was not possible to establish beyond doubt which name had priority. However, based on a printed date of April 1914 for *cartereti*, and a probable later date for *weymeri* based on the dates Niepelt's private publication was apparently received at institutions in London, he accepted that the name *cartereti* should be afforded priority. In doing so he acted as 1st reviser (see ICZN Code, Article 24.2). Hancock (1983c: 779) was of the opinion that although Ebner had given “tentative priority” to *cartereti*, this name should perhaps have been regarded as a *nomen oblitum* (i.e. a forgotten name; a disused senior synonym) because the name *weymeri* had been in more general usage. Parsons (1998) also used the name *weymeri*.

The matter is not so straightforward as it may seem. Oberthür (1915: 449-450), in notes accompanying illustrations of both sexes of *P. cartereti*, stated that *cartereti* was published in March 1914 and that *weymeri* appeared in May 1914. Rothschild was unaware of Oberthür's original description (Oberthür, 1914) of both sexes of *cartereti* for some time, since he believed that he was describing the male for the first time a year later (Rothschild, 1915b: 194).

The name *cartereti* is used here in preference to *weymeri* because: (1) Oberthür's own investigation in the year following publication of both names established date priority to *cartereti* and this has never, so far as the author is aware, been convincingly contradicted; (2) of Ebner's action as 1st reviser in 1971; (3) the present ICZN Code defines a *nomen oblitum* as being applied after the 1st of January 2000 to a name unused since 1899 (it is recognized that the issue of The Code in use in 1983 was not so clear, but it is also noted that reference to the Commission for resolution of such matters was mandatory at that time, and that no such action was taken). The present Code also requires (Article 23.9.2) that, in such circumstances, the junior name has been used “in at least 25 works, published by at least 10 authors in the immediately preceding 50 years and encompassing a span of not less than 10 years”. It is unlikely that this is the case here but, in any event, the tentative and informal action previously taken to give *weymeri* priority does not seem persuasive.

25. *Papilio "tryoni"*. The name *tryoni* has been historically given species status. Tennent (2002d: 55) considered its apparent extreme rarity (only two specimens were then known) and resemblance to *P. bridgei*, *P. woodfordi* and *P. erskinei*, suggested a hybrid origin or a recurrent male form (*i.e.* aberration) of *bridgei* or *erskinei*. Some support for this view was subsequently provided when David Hall (pers. comm.) collected a third *tryoni* and two specimens which might be considered transitional to *bridgei*, on the same day in 2003, on Santa Isabel.

26. *Papilio amynthor*. The name *ilioneus* Donovan, 1805, a junior primary homonym of *Papilio ilioneus* Smith, 1797 (a race of the North American *P. troilus*), has been used by several authors, including Smithers & Peters (1969), Smithers (1970c; 1998) and Holloway (1977: 53) in referring to this butterfly.

27. *Papilio polytes*. Recorded by Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 17) from a number of islands in the western Carolines archipelago. Schreiner & Nafus also reported that specimens from the Marianas and Yap are tailed, whilst those from Palau are not, and that forms occur occasionally which resemble *Pachliopta [polydorus]*; these are presumably mimetic female forms which occur in *polytes* populations elsewhere. *P. polytes* was said to have first appeared on Guam in the 1950s. The name *palewensis* is believed to have been published in 1933 in *Lansania*, a journal which has proved very difficult to trace (see note 87). Investigations continue in the hope of tracing copies of several issues of the journal thought to contain names subsequently overlooked in the literature.

28. *Papilio godeffroyi*. Herrich-Schaeffer (1869: 79) recorded this species (possibly a stray) from Ovalau, Fiji. Woodford (1890: 69) also said "I once took a solitary example of [*godeffroyi*] upon one of the eastern islands of the Fiji group, but I believe such a capture has never been recorded before or since". Hopkins (1927: 42) said "... Woodford states that he once took a specimen on one of the eastern islands of Fiji; this is probably the specimen recorded by Herrich-Schaeffer (p.79) from Ovalau, Fiji. The record has been discredited by later writers, but, as Woodford was quite familiar both with this species and with the Fijian *P. schmeltzi*, I see no reason to doubt his statement; it seems, however, to be the only record of the species from any locality outside Samoa". However, Woodford's report related to his travels from 1886 to 1888, and cannot have referred to the same specimen as that mentioned by Herrich-Schaeffer at least 17 years earlier. Charles Woodford appears to have been a particularly reliable recorder (Tennent, 1999a) and there is no reason to doubt this record, which was possibly a stray from Samoa. Additionally, there is a female *P. godeffroyi* in the BPBM, Honolulu, bearing four labels: (1) "*Papilio godeffroyi*. Fiji. [?]Sonip"; (2) "Col. B. Neumögen"; (3) "Collection BrooklynMus"; (4) "Label prob. in error, as this species is only known from Samoa. C L Pollard".

29. *Papilio ulysses*. There is a female of this species in the Allyn Museum said to be from San Cristobal ("... Tetere, 9.vii.1965"), which is regarded as being unlikely.

30. Date of W. S. Macleay (1826). The date of this publication appears regularly in the literature as 1827, although there is extensive research literature on the date of publication which leaves no doubt that Kings Narrative, of which Macleays section is a part, was first issued in April 1826. As Common & Moulds (1973) explained, confusion arose because it was reissued in

1827 with a different title page. Most extant copies of the work are dated 1827, and Zimmerman (1993: 664-672) argued for general acceptance of 1827 because the earlier date causes some name priority difficulties for Coleoptera. Zimmerman's conclusion that "the restricted 1826 issue of Kings Narrative was not freely available when issued in 1826" and that "Hence, for the purposes of priority the 1827 date of issue should be accepted ..." (Zimmerman, 1993: 667) seems flawed. Type material of butterflies described by Macleay has never been identified, and there is actually no evidence that the material on which Macleay based descriptions went into what is now the Macleay collection, in the Macleay Museum, University of Sydney. Some material from the Macleay collection has been transferred to the ANIC, Canberra (Ted Edwards, pers. comm.; Margaret Humphrey, pers. comm.). Waterhouse (1937: 104) stated that "the types of the species described by W. S. Macleay ... are lost or destroyed".

31. *Papilio anactus*. The record of this species from New Caledonia refers to two specimens taken by la Barre in 1972 (Holloway & Peters, 1976: 285). Braby (2000: 266) suggested it might have been accidentally introduced.

32. *Papilio euchenor*. Parsons (1998: 260, 269) listed *godartii* Montrouzier, 1856 (TL: Woodlark) as a synonym of *P. aegeus*, and *godarti* Montrouzier, 1856 (TL: Woodlark), as a race of *P. euchenor*. There is only one relevant name in the paper by Montrouzier (Montrouzier, 1856: 398), with the spelling *godartii*, taken to refer to *P. euchenor*.

33. *Papilio demoleus*. According to Parsons (1998: 258-9), *P. demoleus* occurs only on Yule Island and the southern part of New Guinea (Port Moresby) within the New Guinea region. It appears to have extended its range in Papua New Guinea in recent years, since it was seen on Simberi Island (Tabar group) and in large numbers on New Ireland in 2005 (Chris Muller, pers. comm.). These Bismarck populations are placed provisionally with *P. d. novoguineensis*.

34. *Catopsilia pomona*. The New Zealand record of *C. pomona* refers to a solitary male specimen, now in the Auckland Museum, collected in the grounds of St. John's College, Auckland, before 1876. It was first mentioned (as *Catopsilia catilla*) by Butler (1876c: 154) in a collection of New Zealand butterflies made by Mr. J. D. Enys. A notable migrant, the species has apparently not been noted from New Zealand subsequently.

35. *Catopsilia pyranthe*. Not reported from Fiji by Robinson (1975), this appears to be the first published record for Fiji. There are two males, taken in Fiji by H W Simmonds in 1927 and 1933, incorporated in a series of *Appias athama* in the OUM, Oxford, and two further Fiji males in the AMS, Sydney, taken in 1906. Fruhstorfer (1910c: 162), and others, reported *C. pyranthe* from the Solomon Islands. In a combined total of more than two years fieldwork in the Solomon Islands, the author did not see *C. pyranthe*, and has not seen specimens from any Solomons island in any collection. So far as the author is aware, the species does not occur in the Solomons. That said, Butler's "*Callidryas lactea*" was described from two males and a female from the "South-Sea Islands" and, although the specific island is not recorded, many other species described from South-Sea islands in the same paper (*Danaus affinis insolata*, *Euploea boisduvalii brechleyi*, *Euploea treitschkei lorenzo*, *Euploea leucostictos imitata*) clearly came from San Cristobal or one of its satellites, whilst others (*Euploea algea schmeltzi*, *Euploea helcita*) originated in New Caledonia, Fiji or elsewhere.

36. *Catopsilia scylla*. Status of the names *etesia*, *novacaledonia* and *gorgophone* is unresolved. Edwards et. al. (2001: 445) and Braby (2000: 294) treated *gorgophone* as a species distinct from *scylla*, based on overlapping distribution in eastern Australia. Although treated here as races of *scylla*, there is considerable individual variation throughout the Pacific range of the species, and the arrangement should be considered provisional. If *C. gorgophone* is taken to occur in both eastern Australia, Vanuatu and Fiji, it may be appropriate to consider *novacaledonia* (New Caledonia) a race of *C. gorgophone* rather than of *C. scylla*. A new record for the island of Simberi in the Tabar group (New Ireland), refers to several specimens observed on the island in August 2005 (Chris Muller, pers. comm.).

37. *Eurema blanda*. Fruhstorfer (1912a: 35) described *E. blanda wuwulana* from Wuvulu. The *wuwulana* holotype was examined by Yata, who was certain it was a specimen of *Eurema hecabe*, not *E. blanda* (Yata, 1994: 94), but tentatively accepted the name *wuwulana* at subspecies level to describe *E. blanda* specimens from New Britain and Bougainville. Parsons (1998: 281) reported *blanda wuwulana* from Wuvulu, the Bismarcks and Bougainville. Bismarck and Solomons populations of *E. blanda* are here provisionally placed with *saraha*. The name *saraha* has been incorrectly spelled *sahara* in the literature (e.g. Parsons, 1998).

38. “Butler, 1875”. In the *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1875, Butler (1875a) published a number of new names relating to butterflies from Vanuatu and the Loyalty Islands, namely *sulphurata*, *armillata*, *deplorans*, *carissima*, *evanescens*, *caduca*, *excellens*, *hebridesia*, *moderata*, *torvina*, *lugens*, *mutata* and *perryi*. These names have been variously attributed in the literature to “Butler, 1875”, “Butler, 1876”, or “Butler, [1876]”. The front page of Butler’s paper shows it to have been received on the 2nd of October 1875, and it quite possible therefore that it was published some time in 1876; however, since most authors have used the date 1875, and none of the names in question raises any issue of precedence, the earlier date is used here in the interests of conformity. The author has seen no evidence that the date of publication was other than 1875, and it dates from a time when manuscripts were often published very quickly. As a matter of interest, most of the material described by Butler in this paper was collected in May 1875 on the other side of the world; getting it to the UK in time for manuscript submission to the Zoological Society in the first week of October, in the days before air travel, was in itself no mean feat!

39. *Eurema hecabe*. Schmeltz (1876: 188) reported *hecabe* from, among other localities, Samoa, and this was repeated with a query by Rebel (1915: 123). Hopkins (1927: 49) stated that the record was unconfirmed and that it was doubtful whether the species had occurred there, adding that *E. hecabe* certainly did not appear to be present in Samoa in the 1920s.

40. *Eurema candida*. There is a female *E. candida* in the AMNH, New York, said to be from the “Santa Cruz islands, Solomons group ...”, from where the species is not known. It may be relevant that the specimen came from “Collection Hy. Edwards”, as do solitary specimens of *Arhopala admete* (see note 61), and *Cyrestis acilia* (note 147), also said to be from the Santa Cruz group, and which are considered equally unlikely. Records of this species from New Caledonia are based on two males and four females in the Australian Museum, Sydney. They were said by Holloway & Peters (1976: 286) to be similar in markings to the Australian race, *virgo* Wallace,

1867 (more recently placed as a race of the closely associated *E. puella*), but larger. Presence on New Caledonia of either *E. candida* or *E. puella* requires confirmation.

41. *Eurema brigitta*. There is some doubt as to the subspecific name which should properly be applied to the Australian race of *E. brigitta*. In his revision of *Eurema*, Yata (1989: 76), and a number of other authors, used the name *zoraide* C & R Felder, 1865, which predates the name *australis* Wallace, 1867. Others, including Edwards (in Nielsen *et al.*, 1996) and Braby (2000: 297) used the name *australis*. Difficulty arises because the Felders did not know where *zoraide* was from; it was annotated (C & R Felder, 1865: 213) "Habitat: -?", and type material appears to be lost (Waterhouse, 1937: 122, was unable to find the type at Tring Museum; the BMNH database suggests the type is deposited in that institution, but the present author has not been able to find it). Waterhouse (1937: 122) concluded that evidence for an Australian origin for *zoraide* was flimsy at best, and Edwards (in Nielsen *et al.*, 1996: 241, 358) pointed out that Australian authors have, since 1937, used the name *australis* and that there is no evidence that *zoraide* was Australian. This seems a sensible option.

42. "C & R Felder, 1865-1875". Many of the names in the *Fregate* "Novara", including *hypatia*, *psyche*, *dictaea*, *oxleyi*, *eschschoitzii*, *neptunia*, *macleayi*, *forsteri*, *montrouzieri*, *lewini*, *nedyminus*, *etc.*, have been variously attributed to either C & R Felder, or C Felder by different authors. This variation almost certainly results from the fact that although the title page declares the authors to be both C & R Felder, only Dr C Felder appears as the running title on each subsequent page, and new names appear in the index with only the name Felder. Most authors have chosen to attribute names to Cajetan and Rudolph Felder jointly, and this option is followed here.

43. *Appias* sp. An *Appias* species which occurs on Guam, Saipan and Rota is undescribed; a paper which will take account of this taxon is in preparation by Osamu Yata and John Chainey. It has apparently not been reported from the Marianas since *ca* 1938 (Dick Vane-Wright, pers. comm.).

44. *Appias athama*. Several names have been used at both species and subspecies rank to refer to Vanuatu *Appias* taxa, including *albina* Boisduval, 1836, *psyche* C & R Felder, 1865, *ega* Boisduval, 1836 and *wallacei* Butler, 1898. The name *psyche* refers to *athama* populations from New Caledonia, females of which are deeper yellow in colour than those from Vanuatu. The name *wallacei* was raised to describe material from New Caledonia and Vanuatu (Malakula) (syntypic series). At present, *wallacei* is a synonym of both *athama* and *psyche*, since each of these names predate the name *wallacei*. Some authors have credited Lucas with authorship of the name *athama*; in fact, although Blanchard's plates were intended to appear at the same time as Lucas (1852), they were published in 1848. Dixey (1923) believed the names *athama* Lucas, 1852, and *jacquinotii* Lucas, 1852, referred to the female and male respectively of the same species, and that they were probably from Palau, rather than from the stated type locality of "Balaou, New Guinea". Unable to find the name Balaou in the publication *Voyage le l'Astrolabe*, he offered the opinion that the name referred to the "Pelew Archipelago" (*i.e.* Palau), known to Spanish geographers as the Palaos, which the *Astrolabe* was known to have visited en route from New Guinea to the Philippines. More recently, John Chainey (pers. comm.) identified Balaou as an alternative spelling of Ovalau (Fiji). Reports of *Appias albina* Boisduval, 1836, from Vanuatu are probably the result of some confusion in nomenclature.

45. *Cepora perimale*. Parsons (1998: 294) noted an undescribed race of this species from Emirau “and possibly the Admiralties”. Tennent (2004e: 90) suggested that the *C. perimale* population on the southern Vanuatu island of Futuna may also warrant recognition as a distinct subspecies, but that insufficient material was available.

46. *Pieris rapae*. This is a widespread butterfly that occurs throughout most of the northern hemisphere, Australia, New Caledonia and New Zealand. It is usually considered a pest species. The occurrence of *Pieris rapae* on Tanna is based on the apparently genuine record of a solitary female in the BPBM, Honolulu, collected by NLH Krauss on Tanna in December 1985. The species occurs on New Caledonia, but is clearly not established on Tanna since it appears not to have been reported before or since. It occurs on every island of Hawaii (Riotte & Uchida, 1979: 34), where it was first reported in 1897 (Perkins, 1913). In New Zealand, where it is now widespread, it was first reported by West (1930 - see also Muggeridge, 1942); it was recorded as present on Chatham in 1952, and was believed by residents to have been first seen there in 1948 or 1949 (Madden, 1955).

47. *Belenois java*. Holloway & Peters (1976: 290) said “... the New Caledonia race has spread in the past as far south as Lord Howe (where it cannot establish due to lack of foodplant), though Lord Howe has been invaded more recently by the Australian race *teutonia* (Smithers, 1970b) ...”. The butterfly is a notorious migrant, with only infrequent records throughout much of the Pacific region. *B. j. peristhene* occurs on Norfolk Island, but may be of only sporadic establishment, recorded there in the 19th century, then being generally absent in the 20th century until 1972 (Smithers & Evans, 1974). In the 1990s, the *peristhene* population was joined by immigrants of a *teutonia*-like form, recorded by Holloway (1996) who initially thought the two races had hybridised, although subsequent observations raised the possibility that they have remained distinct. If this is confirmed by investigations in progress, it would support the view that *peristhene* is a distinct species (Holloway, in Tennent, 2002d: 65). Material of *B. java picata*, the usual form in the Bismarck Archipelago, but apparently from Bougainville, is present in the AMS, Sydney.

48. *Delias schoenbergi*. Three races of *D. schoenbergi* have been described, from three different islands (Bougainville, Choiseul and Santa Isabel) in the Solomons Archipelago. There is a series of specimens said to have been collected on Florida, and Rendova in New Georgia group, in the RAME, and these have been examined. The only RAME female, said to be from Rendova, is nominotypical, whilst four males said to be from Florida, are indistinguishable from *D. s. choiseuli*. Labels accompanying these specimens are handwritten in ink and are similar in all significant respects to labels on two specimens of *D. mysis* Fabricius, 1775, also labelled Solomon Islands. All these specimens carry additional typed labels stating “Woodward coll. 49/1955”. The butterflies of Florida island are well known in comparison with some of the other islands, since the small island of Tulagi, off the Florida coast, was the Solomons capital prior to the Second World War, and it is unlikely that a *Delias* species would remain there undetected. *D. mysis* is not known from the Solomons Archipelago. It is suspected that the RAME *Delias* material is wrongly labelled.

49. *Delias dice*. Roepke (1955: 191) and Parsons (1998: 304) suggested *D. d. rectifascia* was doubtfully distinct from *D. d. samarai*.

50. *Delias lytaea*. Tennent (2002d: 66) pointed out that type material of *D. lytaea georgiana* was said to have been collected at a time when it was out of the question for any European to venture inland on any of the Solomon Islands, but especially on islands of the New Georgia group, where head-hunting was widespread. Coastal areas of these islands were relatively well known due to the activities of Charles Woodford, who spent some years on Rubiana. *D. l. georgiana* has not been recorded since its description in 1895, and *D. lytaea* has not otherwise been recorded from east of the Bismarcks. Occurrence of this species in the Solomons requires confirmation.

51. Miletinae. There have been differences of opinion in subfamily placement of the genera *Liphyra*, *Logania*, *Spalgis* and *Pseudodipsas*. Eliot (1973), in a “tentative arrangement” of the higher classification of the Lycaenidae, placed *Liphyra* as the only genus in the Liphyrinae; *Spalgis* and *Logania* in Miletinae, and *Pseudodipsas* in Theclinae. Parsons (1998) included the four genera in Lycaeninae, whilst Braby (2000) followed Eliot (1973) in placing *Liphyra* in Liphyrinae and *Pseudodipsas* in Theclinae. This checklist follows the arrangement of Vane-Wright & de Jong (2003), in including *Liphyra* in the Miletinae.

52. *Liphyra brassolis*. A combination of lack of available material in collections, and considerable individual variation, makes placement of *L. brassolis* subspecies problematic. Rothschild (1915b: 396) recognised only three races, and was of the opinion that specimens available to him from localities ranging from the Moluccas in the west to the Solomons Archipelago in the east, were all referable to *L. b. robusta* C & R Felder, 1865. Niepelt (1921) raised the name *lugens* for *L. brassolis* populations in the Bismarck Archipelago, which Rothschild had not seen (Rothschild, 1915b: 396-7). Samson & Smart (1980) restricted *L. b. robusta* to “?Sulawesi, Moluccas, New Guinea, northern Papua” (for Sulawesi, see Vane-Wright & de Jong, 2003: 114), and described two new races from material which included that examined earlier by Rothschild: *bougainvilleanus* and *salomonis*. It seems likely, in view of individual variation and what is known about the biogeography of the Solomons Archipelago, that these two names are synonymous. Until further material becomes available, they are retained provisionally as subspecies. It is highly probable that the species also occurs on other large islands in the archipelago, in particular Choiseul and Santa Isabel.

53. *Spalgis*? species. Miller & Miller (1993: 11) recorded and illustrated a solitary female lycaenid butterfly in the BPBM, Honolulu, taken by Krauss at Alofi, Niue, in December 1979. They were of the opinion that the specimen represented an undescribed species of *Spalgis*, near *epeus* Westwood, 1851, which occurs in Irian Jaya. No similar material from Niue (or from the Cook Islands) appears to have been collected since that time.

54. *Hypochrysops arronica*. Sands (1986: 32) designated a lectotype, labelled “New Hannover II. III. 97 (Webster)”, for ssp. *honora* and noted that Grose Smith (1898) recorded at least one other specimen, also from New Hanover. Grose Smith (1898c: 104) actually made no mention of the number of specimens before him, but recorded the race from “New Hanover (Webster, February and March 1897)”. This *could* be interpreted as more than one specimen, but might equally refer to one label for a collecting period covering both February and March (*i.e.* “II. III.”). Parsons (1998: 349) recorded only the lectotype; a further male was collected at 550m elevation in the Lak district of New Ireland in August 1998 (Chris Muller, pers. comm.). Sands

(1986: 32) suggested that specimens seen by him (but not captured) on Manus, may be referable to this race.

55. *Hypochrysops scintillans*. Underside markings of a female *scintillans* in the AMNH, New York, labelled as being from Choiseul, appear very similar indeed to those of *H. s. jamesi*, the female of which was unknown, and is provisionally placed with that race (Tennent, 2005d). The species was previously unreported from Choiseul (Tennent, 2002d). See also note 3.

56. *Hypochrysops cleon*. According to (Parsons, 1998: 353), the solitary male known from Sud-est may represent an undescribed race of *H. cleon*. The species was not recorded from Sud-est by Sands (1986).

57. *Philiris* sp. Parsons (1998: 366, pl. 51, figs. 1322-1325) reported, as “*Philiris* Species a”, males (in IFTA, BMNH, ANIC and CAS) of an undescribed *Philiris* species from Wakaiuna on Normanby Island, and Keravat on New Britain. It remains undescribed.

58. *Philiris helena* ssp. Sands (1981: 450) and Parsons (1998: 367) referred to an undescribed subspecies of *P. helena* from New Britain.

59. *Philiris lucescens*. This name has often been incorrectly spelled *luscenscens* (e.g. Parsons, 1998).

60. *Philiris intensa*. There is some difference of opinion regarding races and distribution of *P. intensa*. Tite (1963b: 237) recorded nominotypical *intensa* from Aru, New Guinea, the Louisiades and the Bismarcks, and restricted *P. intensa birou* to the Morobe District of the main island of New Guinea. Parsons (1998: 374) accepted nominotypical *intensa* from the southern part of New Guinea, and *P. i. birou* from the northern part of New Guinea and the D’Entrecasteaux and Louisiade Archipelagos. Tite (1963b: 237) regarded *regina* as a distinct species, whilst Parsons (1998: 374) regarded it as a race of *P. intensa*.

61. *Arhopala*. Distribution of *Arhopala* in the eastern part of the range of the genus includes several unconfirmed locality records, which have been largely treated as erroneous. Whilst this course of action is almost certainly correct in most cases, it may be argued that the frequency of odd *Arhopala* records suggest the distribution of the genus may not be so well known as is generally supposed. There is a papered (unspread) male resembling *A. eurisus* in the BPBM, Honolulu, labelled “New Caledonia, Tontouta, 0-10m, ii.1985, N.L.H. Krauss, and a female of *A. admete* labelled “*A. admete* ... Santa Cruz Islands, Solomons group ...”, in the AMNH, New York. It may be relevant that the latter specimen came from “Collection Hy. Edwards”, as do solitary specimens of *Eurema candida* (see note 40) and *Cyrestis acilia* (note 147), also said to be from the Santa Cruz group, and which are considered equally unlikely. Samson (1983) reported *A. eurisus* from Espiritu Santo and Pentecost, and observed *A. sophrosyne* on Efaté (Samson, 1983: 4). Parsons (1998: 386) reported a male “*A. centaurus*”, in the BMNH, London, “supposedly from the New Hebrides” and suggested this record required confirmation. There is some confusion over the name *centaurus* which has previously been applied to the taxon which occurs in New Guinea and northern Australia (Corbet, 1941; Parsons, 1998; Braby, 2000 *etc.*),

but which should properly be referred to as *A. eupolis* (Miskin, 1890) (Gaonkar & Vane-Wright, in prep.).

Evans (1957: 101) described *A. cleander jobina* from a series of specimens of both sexes from various localities in New Guinea. Included in this series was a solitary female bearing a locality label simply stating “New Georgia”. Parsons (1998: 383) also referred to this specimen and said “1 ?(BMNH) from New Georgia in the Solomons differs slightly from *jobina*, but apparently does belong to *cleander*”. This specimen is the female of *A. mimsyi* (Tennent, 1999b).

62. *Arhopala leander*. Parsons (1998: 390) included “the Solomons” in the distribution of this species. No Solomons material is known to the author.

63. *Arhopala micale*. Phenotypes of described races of this species are difficult to separate, and distribution of races should be taken as provisional. Authorship of the name *micale* was wrongly attributed by Evans (1957: 117) to “Boisduval, 1853” and this was followed by other authors, including Bridges (1988b: 224) and Parsons (1998: 391); the name was actually published with a coloured figure by Blanchard in 1848 (the accompanying text was published in 1853) (Edwards *et al.*, 2001: 202).

64. *Arhopala thamyra*. Wagner & Grether (1948) reported *A. thamyra* from the Admiralty group as *A. t. latimarginata*, whilst Parsons (1998: 394) recognized *A. t. phryxus* from localities which included the Admiralties and Bougainville, and *A. t. minetta* from the Bismarck Archipelago. Biogeographically, it seems rather unlikely that such a common and widespread species occurs with one race on the Admiralties and the Solomons Archipelago, and a different race throughout the Bismarck Archipelago, which lies between them. However, since both Evans (1957) and Parsons (1998) accept this as being the case, and the author has not examined sufficient material to reach any other conclusion, this rather unsatisfactory arrangement is tentatively followed here.

65. *Ogyris meeki*. The genus *Ogyris* is almost entirely confined to Australia, with only two species occurring in Papua New Guinea: *O. zosine* Hewitson, 1854, and *O. meeki* Rothschild, 1900. The latter species was, until recently, known from a small number of specimens from the main island of New Guinea, including a solitary female from Irian Jaya (Indonesia) (Parsons, 1998: 395). The species was taken in the Schleinitz mountains, Central New Ireland, in October 2005, by Chris Muller (pers. comm.).

66. *Hypolycaena*. A male from Fergusson Island in the AMNH, New York appears intermediate between *H. periphorbas* and *H. dictaea*. The status of *H. dictaea* itself appears open to question (Parsons, 1998: 402).

67. *Deudorix woodfordi*. Parsons (1998: 403) was of the opinion that the name *neopommerana* should be placed as a synonym of nominotypical *woodfordi*. Tennent (2000c: 11) believed, from examination of fresh material from both the Bismarck and Solomons Archipelagos, that *neopommerana* represented a distinct subspecies.

68. *Deudorix emira*. This taxon was described from a series in the BMNH; two additional males from the same series were subsequently seen in the RAME.

69. *Deudorix diovis*. The colour of the frons of *D. diovis* and *D. epijarbas* is diagnostic in Australia; it is not known whether this is also the case elsewhere. *Deudorix* material from New Caledonia in the Australian Museum, Sydney and collected there recently (John Peters, pers. comm.; Alain Renevier, pers. comm.) is placed provisionally with *D. diovis*. Some *Deudorix* records from Alu and Rendova in the Solomons Archipelago (Tennent, 2002d: 80) are also placed provisionally with *D. diovis*.

70. *Deudorix mathewi*. Tennent (2002d) noted the absence of any *Deudorix* species from the Santa Cruz group in the eastern Solomons, and restricted the distribution of *D. mathewi* to the islands of Vanuatu (Tennent, 2003g). There is a female *D. mathewi* in the BPBM, Honolulu, labelled "ix.1926, Ac. 27373, Vanikoro, Sta Cruz Is.". The species is common on the Torres island group south of Vanikoro, and there is no reason to doubt the provenance of this specimen.

71. *Deudorix affinis*. It was pointed out (Tennent, 2000c; 2001g) that historical association of a male *affinis* from Sudest with the female holotype of *affinis* from Karkar, was inconclusive. The Louisiade male may represent a species distinct from *D. affinis*.

72. *Deudorix democles*. A female of a *Deudorix* species similar in many respects to *D. democles* (Miskin, 1884) was reared in August 2005 by Chris Muller, on Simberi (Tabar group), from the fruit of a *Strychnos* sp. (Loganiaceae). Although Parsons (1998: 409) combined *D. democles* with *D. affinis* (note 71) and *D. wabens* (note 73), *D. democles* is actually confined to northeastern Queensland. This appears to be the first record of any blue *Deudorix* species from the Bismarck Archipelago.

73. *Deudorix wabens*. This taxon was described from two males taken on Guadalcanal in 1960 and 1965. Tennent (2001g) reported a female of the *affinis*-group, taken on Rendova in 2001. Although the coloration and markings of this specimen suggest association with *D. wabens*, further material is required before this and other taxa of the *affinis*-group can be reconciled. Parsons (1998: 410) mistakenly associated this taxon with *D. democles* (Miskin, 1884) from Australia.

74. *Artipe* species. A male *Artipe* specimen from New Britain in the ANIC may be an undescribed race of *A. dohertyi* (Parsons, 1998: 408).

75. *Bindahara phocides*. Parsons (1998: 411) followed Druce (1891b) in placing *chromis* as a junior synonym of *B. p. isabella*, whilst Tennent (2002d: 81) followed Tite (1969: 66) in retaining the name *chromis* for *B. phocides* populations in the Solomons Archipelago. The two may be synonymous; the arrangement here should be considered provisional.

76. *Strymon bazochii*. Larval host-plants of *S. bazochii* include *Lantana camara* Linnaeus, and the butterfly was introduced into Fiji in 1922-23 in an effort to control *Lantana* (see also note 78). Since its introduction the butterfly has become well established and widespread on Viti and Vanua Levu. It appears to have moderate powers of dispersal as it must have reached Leleuvia

of its own accord. *Tmolus echion* (note 78) was released on Taveuni with *S. bazochii* but failed to become established (Simmonds, 1934; Robinson, 1975). *S. bazochii* was also introduced to Hawaii from Mexico in 1902, for the same reasons (Riotte & Uchida, 1979: 35), and is now common, although its presence does not seem to have substantially affected the spread of *Lantana* (Scott, 1986: 385). It was introduced into Australia in 1914, but failed to become established (Nielsen *et al.*, 1996: 361).

77. *Callophrys rubi*. Two males of this species, bearing labels suggesting they were taken in Fiji in 1904, were reported by Kurt Johnson in the Adams Collection in the BMNH, London (Johnson, 1986). Whilst the occurrence of this Palearctic species in the Pacific might be considered highly unlikely, Johnson made the valid points that labelling of specimens in the Adams Collection is thought to be generally accurate, and that several potential hostplants of *C. rubi* do occur in Fiji. It is not known whether these specimens represent errors of labelling, or an accidental or deliberate introduction.

78. *Tmolus echion*. This species was introduced into Hawaii in 1902, in an effort to control the spread of *Lantana* (Scott, 1986: 368). See also note 76.

79. *Ocaria ocrisia*. This is a common species in Central and South America, with a distribution ranging from Mexico to Paraguay and Bolivia. A male bred in July 1925 from a larva found at Ititiiaa, Tahiti, by Evelyn Cheesman (the plant on which it was found was not recorded), probably represents an accidental introduction.

80. *Candalides parsonsi*. Parsons (1998: 418) listed two undescribed *Candalides* species from Normanby and Sudest respectively. The Normanby specimen was subsequently described as *C. parsonsi* (Tennent, 2005b); the other (Parsons, 1998: 418, plate 65, figures 1797, 1798), which Parsons compared with *C. meforensis* Tite, 1963, is known from two females in the BMNH. Although these specimens do bear some superficial resemblance to *C. meforensis*, they are very similar indeed to the female of *C. gilberti* Waterhouse, 1903, from northern Australia, differing only in the shade of blue on the upper surface, and in some minor features of the under surface markings. The specimens, taken in 1898 and 1916 on Sudest in the Louisiade archipelago, may represent an undescribed *Candalides* species, but they are difficult to separate convincingly from *C. gilberti*. Discovery of the male in due course will no doubt allow correct placement.

81. *Nacaduba berenice*. A pair of *Nacaduba berenice* Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869, collected on Rennell in 1953 was placed provisionally with *N. b. korene* by Howarth (1962: 77). It may represent an undescribed race of *N. berenice*.

82. *Nacaduba kurava*. Tite (1963: 81-2), in his synonymic list of *Nacaduba*, recognised 25 races of *N. kurava*, including *N. k. cyaneira* (TL: New Guinea), *N. k. pacifica* (TL: Goodenough), *N. k. ariitea* (TL: Bismarcks), *N. k. lydia* (TL: Fergusson) and *N. k. rothschildi* (TL: Misima). Parsons (1998: 424) formally synonymised *pacifica* with *cyaneira*, going on to give various localities on the main island of New Guinea, together with Manus and Goodenough, in the distribution of *N. k. cyaneira*. It seems highly unlikely that the same race occurs on Manus and Goodenough, when other races occur on many of the intervening islands; Tite (1963) is fol-

lowed here in recognising *H. k. pacifica*. A report of *N. kurava* from Palau and Yap (Schreiner & Nafus, 1997: 22) require confirmation.

83. *Nacaduba mallicollo*. A solitary male *mallicollo* in the BMNH from the Admiralties may be incorrectly labelled, and is placed provisionally with *N. m. markira*, which occurs throughout the Solomons Archipelago.

84. *Nacaduba catochloris*. “*Lycaena* (?) *catochloris*” was described by Boisduval from a solitary specimen taken on Tahiti. Butler (1874a: 286) referred to the specimen as probably a species of *Danis*, whilst Druce (1892: 440) listed it as “*Nacaduba* (?) *catochloris*”. The genus *Hypojamides* was raised by Poulton & Riley (1928: 466) for *catochloris*, known at that time from Boisduval’s specimen and a female taken “in the Fautaua Valley, Tahiti, about 11 miles inland” by Collenette, on 11.iii.1925, at an elevation of 2500 feet. Hirowatari (1990a) synonymised *Hypojamides* with *Nacaduba* and placed *catochloris*, of which “only a few female specimens are known” in its present combination. There is a series of this species in the BMNH, taken by J. Gourves on Tahiti (Holloway, 1983a: 519). The possibility of some confusion between the taxa *catochloris* and *tahitiensis* is not discarded. Unfortunately, Boisduval’s type specimen of *catochloris* is not in the MNHN (Jacques Pierre, pers. comm.), nor in the BMNH, and is believed lost.

85. *Danis danis*. Parsons (1998: 430) noted that a “somewhat distinctive race from Woodlark” remained undescribed.

86. *Prosotas nora*. Tite (1969: 62) was of the opinion that although *P. nora* from the Bismarcks appeared nominotypical, specimens from the St Matthias group were smaller, and females were more blue. This may represent an undescribed race.

87. *Prosotas dubiosa*. *P. d. nana* is believed to have been described by Nakamura in 1931 (TL: Palau) in the journal *Lansania*. Not surprisingly, in view of the difficulty experienced in tracking down volumes of *Lansania*, Bridges (various volumes) appears to have been unaware of the journal or of a number of new butterfly names proposed therein (see papers by Nakamura, 1929-1934 in the references). In his Lycaenid volume, Bridges attributed the name *nana* to Omoto, 1959, adding “Omoto attributed the name to Nakamura, 1931, but no such name has been found ...” (Bridges, 1988b: 238). Omoto (1959: 63) said “According to the writers examination, *N. nora nana* Nakamura [a footnote here refers to *Lansania*, volume 3, 1931], a tailless form from Palau Is., Micronesia, belongs not to *nora*, but to the other species probably related to *dubiosa*”. Kishida (1932) referred to “*Nacaduba nora nana* Nakamura, 1931”, and Kishida & Nakamura (1936: (56)) also referred to “*Nacaduva* [sic] *nora nana* Nakamura, 1931”. The BMNH library holds only volume one of the journal *Lansania*; there are apparently no other copies in the UK, and although other parts of the journal have been obtained through the kindness of librarians at the AMNH, New York and elsewhere, the issue containing this description has still not been seen by the author (see also note 27). Investigations continue. Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 23) reported a “*Prosotas* sp.” from Palau, saying “This is an undescribed species known only from Palau”. No *Prosotas* material from Palau has been seen by the author.

88. *Catopyrops keiria*. A female *Catopyrops* collected by Don Buden in June 2003 on Chuuk is placed provisionally with *C. keiria*. It was overlooked by the present author who failed to examine material collected by Don Buden in time for incorporation in Buden *et al.* (2005).

89. *Catopyrops florinda*. This species is known with certainty only from New Caledonia and Lifu. Seitz (1924: 917) reported *Nacaduba ancyra florinda* from “Australia as well as from [Vanuatu] and the Loyalty Islands”, and Viette (1950: 55) also reported *florinda* from Vanuatu and the Loyalties. The author has not seen any material of *C. florinda* from other than New Caledonia.

90. *Theclinessthes petersi*. This species was described from two specimens in the Bishop Museum, Honolulu and one in the Smithsonian, Washington, all from New Caledonia. A further specimen was apparently collected by Alain Renevier at Chépénéhé, Lifu, flying low over grass on the coast, on 20th February, 1988 (Alain Renevier, pers. comm.).

91. *Jamides bochus* species-group. Systematics of Pacific *Jamides bochus* species-group has been, and to a large extent remains, problematic. In a paper dealing with lycaenid butterflies of the Pacific islands east of the Solomons Archipelago, Druce (1892: 441) said “The species of this genus from the South Sea Islands have been supposed to occur only in their typical localities, but the numbers obtained by Mr Mathew and Mr Woodford prove that this is not the case ... all the species are very nearly alike on the undersides, but although I have before me a good series of most of the species I am unable to say that the colours merge into one another”. Almost 40 years later, Hopkins (1927: 52) noted “There is considerable variation in all the Pacific *Jamides*, and this has led to many of the species being recorded from localities where they do not occur, but in the main the geographical forms are fairly well-defined and constant. Their synonymy is, however, in a most unfortunate state owing to misidentifications and incorrect localities, and much further material from all localities is required to clear up the confusion ...”.

More recently, in a review of Oriental and Australasian polyommata lycaenids, Hirowatari (1992: 44), who revised the genus based on male and female genitalia, observed that *Jamides* “is one of the most complicated groups in the Polyommata, and it has never been revised systematically”. Judging from several hundred *Jamides* genitalia preparations in the BMNH, London, G E Tite, who revised lycaenid genera including *Anthene*, *Catochrysops*, and *Nacaduba* etc. in the early 1960s, considered undertaking a review of *Jamides* but, with the exception of the *euchlyas* Hübner [1819] complex, this was not carried out. Structure of the male genitalia, of fundamental value in identification of many lycaenid butterflies, appears to be of limited value in the *Jamides bochus* species-group. In particular, the shape of the valva, diagnostic in many other polyommata butterfly groups, and consisting of a broad structure with an open, rounded posterior indentation in *bochus* and its allies, is somewhat variable. Valvae may be similar in *Jamides* species that are quite different in phenotype.

The *bochus*-group contains a number of small but visually spectacular species, similar in appearance, characterised in the male by iridescent blue or purple upperside coloration and dull brown undersides with the usual polyommata arrangement of fine transverse lines. Females are usually dull in comparison, with upperside iridescent colour less saturated, and reduced in extent. *Jamides bochus* Stoll, [1782] (authorship was attributed to “(Cramer, 1782)” by Parsons [1998: 446]), was described from Sri Lanka, and the name has been routinely applied by many authors to Pacific region taxa. For example, Robinson (1975: 334) listed a number of Fiji

islands where *bochus* occurred, and added “the subspecific name *candrena* H.-S. has been applied to specimens from Fiji ... the *bochus* group (including *cephion*, *kava*, *morphoides*, *carissima* etc.) requires thorough revision”. *Jamides bochus* has a wide Indo-Oriental distribution, from India to Micronesia (Hirowatari, 1992: 44), and from India to the Moluccas it is the only described species of this group to occur. Four species of the *bochus*-group are recorded from New Guinea and the Bismarck and Solomons Archipelagos (Parsons, 1998), but further east the group becomes more complex.

More than 20 names, type material for most of which is in the BMNH, have been bestowed on Pacific *bochus*-group *Jamides*: *amarauge* Druce, 1891 (TL: Alu); *argentina* von Prittwitz, 1867 (TL: Samoa); *campanulata* Butler, 1884 (TL: Fiji); *candrena* Herrich-Schäffer, 1869 (TL: Fiji); *carissima* Butler, 1876 (TL: Erromango); *cephion* Druce, 1891 (TL: Guadalcanal); *carola* Grose Smith, 1900 (TL: Tulagi [Florida]); *goodenovii* Butler, 1876 (TL: Espirito Santo); *hepworthi* Tennent, 2001 (TL: Vanikoro); *kava* Druce, 1892 (TL: Vanuatu, Fiji); *lobelia* Butler, 1884 (TL: Fiji); *morphoides* Butler, 1884 (TL: [Efaté]); *palauensis* Fruhstorfer, 1915 (TL: Palau); *petunia* Druce, 1887 (TL: Fiji); *pulcherrima* Butler, 1884 (TL: Tanna); *purpurata* Grose Smith, 1894 (TL: New Guinea); *ruruturi* Poulton & Riley, 1928 (TL: Rurutu); *samoa* Herrich-Schäffer, 1869 (TL: Samoa); *susana* D’Abrera, 1971 (TL: Lifu) (see also note 94); *thomasi* Miller & Miller, 1993 (TL : Tonga); *timon* Grose Smith, 1895 (TL: New Britain); *walkeri* Druce, 1892 (TL: Cook islands); *woodfordii* Butler, 1884 (TL: Fiji).

Of these, *J. amarauge* and *J. walkeri* present no difficulties in identification (*amarauge* is quite distinctive and, although *walkeri* is very similar in colour and markings to other Pacific *Jamides* taxa, it is the only species lacking hindwing tails). The name *lobelia* may also be disregarded, since it was applied to a small specimen of *J. candrena* which is almost certainly aberrant. Hirowatari (1992: 44-45) divided the *bochus*-group into 12 species, of which 10 (*bochus*, *soemias*, *purpurata*, *cephion*, *amarauge*, *goodenovii*, *pulcherrima*, *candrena*, *carissima*, *walkeri*) occur in the region covered by this checklist. He also offered some synonymy, suggesting that *kava* and *morphoides* were conspecific with *pulcherrima*, and tentatively treating *carissima* as a distinct species (as opposed to a subspecies of *pulcherrima* or *candrenus*). The continuing confusion within this group is due in part to the fact that original descriptions often did little beyond comparing perceived shades of upperside coloration, and there has been some doubt as to localities where material was collected. However, the main barrier to resolving the issue has been a lack of available study material, and the fact that such material as has been available is often poorly labelled (*i.e.* specimens from the many islands of Vanuatu are more often than not labelled “New Hebrides”, with no indication of the island of origin). With this in mind, the author collected a large number of specimens from many islands of the New Hebrides Archipelago and it was hoped that this accumulated material would allow resolution of some identification difficulties. Whilst it might be possible now to satisfactorily deal with this group in the islands of the New Hebrides Archipelago, there remains a lack of study material available from further east.

Hirowatari (1992: 44) suggested that female genitalic structures are useful in identifying species and for assessing phylogentic relationships (as already suggested, male genitalia may be of limited value) but, where several species fly together, it may be difficult even to correctly place together males and females of the same species. Whilst it is clear that there are several valid species in the Pacific, it is considered prudent to wait until more material becomes available, particularly from Fiji and adjacent island groups, before attempting to resolve the systematics. Specimens collected by the author (some 600) on islands of the Santa Cruz group and

Vanuatu have been deposited in the BMNH. A remarkable feature of this combined material is the iridescent blue colour of males which, in those from the Santa Cruz group, appear noticeably more blue (*i.e.* less purple) than in accumulated material from further south in the archipelago. There are some interesting lines of faunal discontinuity in the northern islands of the New Hebrides archipelago (Tennent, 2004e) and it may be that further studies will show this to be relevant to *Jamides* species distribution in the region.

This checklist takes account of the (often widely differing) views of Tite (1960), Hirowatari (1992), Parsons (1998), and others, and includes more recent observations and material. The systematic arrangement and species distribution adopted here should be taken as highly provisional; the Pacific *Jamides* remain a complex group in need of a thorough revision. It is probable that material already available includes undescribed taxa.

92. *Jamides soemias*. Hirowatari (1992: 44) considered *purpurata* a distinct species, and *timon* a valid subspecies of *J. soemias*, whilst Parsons (1998: 447) synonymised *timon* with *purpurata* and accepted the latter as a subspecies of *J. soemias*.

93. *Jamides morphoides*. A male *morphoides* in the BMNH is labelled Tonga. Hopkins (1927: 54) suggested, almost certainly correctly, that it was “very probable” this referred to Tongoa or Tanna, in Vanuatu.

94. *Jamides carissima*. An additional example of confusion surrounding *Jamides bochus* species group names is provided by *J. carissima susana* D’Abrera. The male type [holotype] in the BMNH bears a circular red “type” label, and a handwritten label “*J. morphoides* [x], D’Abrera 4 March 1970”. The name is not *susana*, and is represented here by “[x]” so as not to introduce an unpublished name into the literature. Comparison with the illustration in D’Abrera (1971: 353) clearly establishes that this is *susana*, although the female, also illustrated, which bears a circular yellow paratype label, has no indication of what it might be a paratype of (there are many specimens of both sexes from the same source, none of which is labelled as a type). Both type specimens have now been correctly labelled by the present author. The situation is further confused by the presence in the BMNH collections of further *Jamides* specimens, also from Lifu and also ex-Rothschild collection, with paratype labels and no indication of what they might be paratypes of, with the drawer label “[*Jamides*] sp. Loyalty Isls.”.

95. *Jamides reverdini*. Parsons (1998: 451) recorded *J. reverdini* from New Ireland on the strength of a solitary male in the BMNH, which he suggested might be wrongly labelled. However, a male of this distinctive species was collected at sea level east of Poronbus on New Ireland in October 2000 (Chris Muller, pers comm.).

96. *Catochrysops amasea*. This is one of several species reported from Micronesia (Palau, Yap, Chuuk) by Schreiner & Nafus (1997) which should perhaps be treated with some caution. Some species (*e.g.* *C. amasea*, *Megisba strongyle* [see note 104], *Nacaduba kurava*) probably represent misidentification, whilst others (*e.g.* *Bindahara phocides*, *Famegana alsulus*, *Petrelaea dana*, *Prosotas* species [but see note 87], *Syntarucus pirithous* [*Leptotes plinius*]) require confirmation. Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 20) recorded *amasea*, but not the widespread *C. panormus* from Micronesia; it is probable that this represents misidentification, and these records are placed provisionally with *C. panormus papuana*.

97. *Catochrysops taitensis*. Krauss (1961: 417) reported a "*Catochrysops* sp." From Aitutaki, which may have been this species. Races of *C. taitensis* are not well differentiated.

98. *Famegana alsulus*. This species was described from a syntypic series including material from Upolu, although it was not reported from Fiji by Robinson (1975: 336). It was reported from Moce by Dugdale (1978: 71) and from Viti Levu in 2003 (Kelvyn Dunn, pers. comm.). The presence of an Internet record of *F. alsulus* from the Cook Islands was brought to the author's attention by John Peters. Although the known distribution of *F. alsulus* suggests it is likely to also occur there, this is regarded as an unsupported record, and is not included.

99. *Brephidium exilis*. This North American species was first reported from Hawaii (Oahu) in June 1978 (Riotte & Uchida, 1979: 35).

100. *Zizina labradus* and *Zizula hylax*. There have, over the years, been differences of opinion over the correct generic names to be applied to the tiny grass blue species which are widespread throughout the Pacific and elsewhere. The names *Zizera* Moore, [1881] (type species *alsus* Denis & Schiffermüller, 1775 [= *minus* Fuessly, 1775]); *Zizina* Chapman, 1910 (type species *labradus*); *Zizeeria* Chapman, 1910 (type species *karsandra* Moore, 1865); and *Zizula* Chapman, 1910 (type species *gaika*), have each been used at one time or another for the species *labradus* (= *otis*) and/or *hylax*. At the level of species there has been further confusion, although the combinations *Zizina labradus* and *Zizula hylax* are currently widely accepted.

The presence of two races of *Z. labradus* in New Zealand is unusual, but phenotypes are distinctive and, although they appear to interbreed freely where they meet (Gibbs, 1980b: 161-175 [as *Zizina otis*]), they are treated here as geographical races. The species *alsulus*, previously included in either *Zizina* or *Zizeeria*, now belongs to the monotypic genus *Famegana* Eliot, 1973.

101. *Hemiargus isola*. There is a male of this North American species in the BPBM labelled "La Foa, New Caledonia, Feb. 3, 1945, H.E. Milliron". Holloway & Peters (1976: 312) suggested this species was introduced to New Caledonia, or that the specimen was wrongly labelled. Milliron was a Canadian entomologist working on Hymenoptera (bumblebees).

102. *Everes lacturnus*. Parsons (1998: 467) was of the opinion that the names *pulchra* Rothschild, 1915 and *australis* Couchman, 1962, might prove to be junior synonyms of *palliensis* Ribbe, 1899. Braby (2000: 844), regarded *australis* as the correct name for *lacturnus* populations from Australia, New Guinea, the Bismarck and Solomons archipelagos, and Lord Howe. Tennent (2002d: 103) pointed out differences in female phenotype between Australian and Solomon Islands populations. The name *palliensis*, described from the Bismarcks, is appropriate for the populations with blue females from the Bismarcks and Solomons; the name *pulchra*, described from the island of Manam (=Vulcan) off the north coast of New Guinea, may properly be applied to populations with fundamentally brown females, from mainland New Guinea and Australia. In describing *australis* (TL: Cairns) Couchman (1962: 75-76) discussed differences between European and Australian *Everes*, and made comparisons with taxa from further west in the Malay Archipelago, being apparently unaware of the names *pulchra* or *palliensis*. Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 21) recorded this species from Palau and Yap, possibly based partly

on one male and two female specimens in the BPBM, Honolulu, labelled as having been taken on Palau (Koror Is., and “Ngardnau”) in 1936 by “Z. Ono”, and placed provisionally here with *E. l. pulchra*. This is a small butterfly, easily overlooked, and has only recently been recorded for the first time from Vanuatu (Tennent, 2004e) and New Caledonia (Tennent, 2005c).

103. *Neopithecops lucifer*. Eliot & Kawazoé (1983: 49) suggested that subspecies *heria* was of doubtful validity. It may be better combined with nominotypical *lucifer*.

104. *Megisba strongyle*. Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 22) reported nominotypical *strongyle* C Felder, 1860 from “Palau and Chuuk”. The author has only seen a photocopy of this paper, but it is nevertheless clear from the underside illustration (pl. 6, figs. 2b) of what claims to be a male *M. strongyle*, that it does not represent a species of *Megisba*. The species was not recorded from this part of the Pacific by Eliot & Kawazoé (1983). See also note 96.

105. *Lycaenopsis* group. The only species of *Acytolepis*, *Celastrina* or *Udara* recorded from the D’Entrecasteaux, Louisiades and Trobriands by Eliot and Kawazoé (1983) and Parsons (1998), is *Udara cardia cardia*. A series of unidentified specimens in the AMNH clearly comprises two species, neither of which agree exactly with *U. cardia*. Eliot & Kawazoé (1983) overlooked Matsumura (1915a, b) and the name *watasei*, and did not record *A. puspa* from the Carolines.

106. *Udara blackburni*. Tuely (1878) described this species in the genus *Holochila*. Zimmerman (1958: 491), in raising the new genus name *Vaga*, said “The only native Hawaiian lycaenid has ... wandered in literature from *Holochila* to *Lycaena* to *Candalides* ...”. The author follows Eliot and Kawazoé (1983) in regarding the name *Vaga* as a subgenus of *Udara*.

107. *Chilades pandava*. According to Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 21) this species, which occurs from Sri Lanka to western Indonesia, was first recorded from Saipan in 1996. In 2005, the species was reported as an environmental pest on native cycads on Guam (Don Buden, pers. comm.). According to local press reports, researchers at the University of Guam identified at least three species of ants with which *C. pandava* larvae have a mutualistic relationship, suggesting that the species has become well established in a relatively short time.

108. *Tellervo nedusia*. Ackery (1987: 238) tentatively placed a pair from Fergusson Island with *T. n. papuensis*.

109. *Parantica schenkii*. Parsons (1998: 494) suggested that a pair from New Britain and a pair from New Ireland in the BMNH may be erroneously labelled. Two additional males seen in The Royal Albert Museum, Exeter, labelled as being from New Ireland (ex Gay collection; no further data) suggest the species may occur sporadically or in small numbers on the Bismarcks. Swinhoe (1915: 170) described “*Bahora annetta*, nov.”, which he said was from Fergusson Island; the name *annetta* is a synonym of *Parantica aspasia* (Fabricius, 1787), a species which does not occur east of Sumbawa.

110. *Parantica melusine*. Parsons (1998: 496) treated described races of *P. melusine* Grose Smith, 1894 (TL: New Guinea) as being nominotypical (*cythion* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: Yule

Island]; *meeki* Grose Smith, 1897 [TL: Fergusson]; *oetakwensis* Joicey, Noakes & Talbot, 1916 [TL: New Guinea]; *sisis* Fruhstorfer, 1915 [TL: New Guinea]; *commixta* Joicey & Talbot, 1916 [TL: New Guinea]; *grosesmithi* Joicey, Noakes & Talbot, 1916 [TL: New Guinea]). The author follows Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 149) in recognising *P. m. meeki* (the only name which affects this checklist). *P. melusine* is best regarded as a species complex (Dick Vane-Wright, pers. comm.).

111. *Parantica pumila*. There has been some discussion regarding Erromango populations of several danaine species, including *Parantica pumila*, *Euploea boisduvalii* and *E. leucostictos* (see Ackery, *et al.*, 1989). Whilst Erromango populations of most butterfly species are allied with the other southern islands (Tanna, Aniwa, Futuna and Aneityum), individuals similar to races from Efaté north also occur on that island. Provenance of a specimen of *P. pumila* in the AMNH, New York, labelled “Vanikoro, Sta Cruz Id.” seems unlikely.

112. *Ideopsis juvena*. A large number of names have been bestowed on *I. juvena* (Cramer, 1777) [TL: Java] throughout its range. Parsons (1998: 497) recognised only two races in Papua New Guinea (*I. j. turneri* (Butler, 1878) [TL: New Guinea] and *I. j. sobrinoides* [TL: New Britain]), and introduced new synonymy. The author takes account of Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984) in provisionally recognising several island races in the region.

113. *Danaus affinis*. *D. affinis* and *D. philene* have historically been regarded as distinct species. Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 46) noted that they appear identical in general morphology, early stages and habits, and treated them as conspecific. The species is extremely variable, and a large number of races have been recognised. Parsons (1998: 500) treated *philene* as a form of *affinis*, and noted that although *affinis* showed some phenotypic stability over large distances in New Guinea, “many of their supposed subspecies are of irregular and sporadic appearance or, locally, are linked by a series of transitional forms to the prevailing phenotypes”. He accepted five “main phenotypes” in Papua New Guinea. The author has personal experience of *affinis* throughout the Solomon and New Hebrides archipelagos, where geographically isolated recognisable phenotypes are more-or-less constant. However, phenotypes appear less stable on some islands and island groups further west, and the situation seems particularly complex in the D’Entrecasteaux, Trobriand and Louisiade groups. Much confusion was promulgated by Fruhstorfer, who recognised *mytilene*, *philene* and *affinis* as separate species. For example, in one paper (Fruhstorfer, 1907a) he described “*Salatura mytilene fergussonia* nov. subspec.” and “*Salatura affinis galacterion* nov. subspec.”, each from Fergusson, on adjacent pages.

It is clear from museum collections that distribution of *affinis* forms has been the subject of much curatorial indecision; the arrangement here takes account of described races, but is far from ideal, and should be taken as provisional. In preparing this checklist, it has become apparent that butterflies (not only danaines) on the islands of the D’Entrecasteaux and Trobriand groups are not particularly well known. Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 148) reported a *D. affinis* form from the island of Luf, in the Hermit group, in the ZMC, and “*D. affinis* subsp.” from the Saint Matthias group.

114. *Danaus petilia*. This taxon has historically been considered a subspecies of *D. chrysippus* Linnaeus, 1758. It was accorded species status by Lushai *et al.* (2005), largely based on mitochondrial DNA studies.

115. *Danaus plexippus*. Occurrence of a genetically-determined white form of *D. plexippus* has been documented from Hawaii, and Aneityum in the south of the New Hebrides Archipelago (Mitchell, 1996; Clarke & Rothschild, 1980; Stimson & Meyers, 1984; Vane-Wright, 1993b; Moulds & Lachlan, 2000; Stimson & Kasuya, 2000) and elsewhere. There is a pale female approaching this form from Norfolk Island, in the ANIC, Canberra. An increase in frequency of the white morph in Hawaii in the 20 years prior to 1990 was thought to be probably due to bird predation on the typical form (Stimson & Berman, 1990).

116. *Euploea*. Difficulty has been experienced in allocating names at subspecies level to some species of *Euploea*, particularly in the islands southeast of the island of New Guinea (*i.e.* the D'Entrecasteaux, Trobriand and Louisiade groups). In addition to obvious diagnostic problems with butterflies that are fundamentally brown in colour, and individually variable, many *Euploea* species have mimetic associations with each other, and with other nymphalid species (*e.g.* *Hypolimnys*). A large number of names, many of doubtful validity, have been bestowed on some taxa, and attempts to resolve some complex issues have probably done more to confuse matters than to resolve them. Moore (1883) introduced more than 50 new genera to danaine groups including the *Euploea*. Carpenter (1953) dealt specifically with *Euploea* distribution in the Pacific region, but his conclusions are often confusing, with different "subspecies" being recorded from the same island, some races recorded with disjunct (and highly unlikely) geographical distributions, and recognition of a number of "racial" characteristics that appear not to be supported. In discussing distribution of *Euploea* species in the area, Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984) used the term "form" and "subsp." for populations on some islands, and suggested that populations of some species, with phenotypes which apparently did not fit described taxa, remained undescribed. The author fundamentally follows Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984), whilst taking note of both Carpenter (1953) and Parsons (1998). However, more data are required in many cases and the *Euploea* section of this checklist should be considered, at best, provisional.

117. *Euploea sylvester*. In a review of Pacific *Euploea* distribution (Carpenter, 1953: 6), *melander* Grose Smith, 1897 (TL: "Santa Cruz") and *tristis* Butler, 1866 (TL: Vanuatu) were regarded as geographical races, whilst *moesta* Butler, 1866 (TL: Irian Jaya) was noted as a "form". Carpenter (1953: 104) said of *moesta* "under this name are included the poorly spotted forms...", and went on to separate *melander* and *tristis* and other forms including *moesta* on the basis of geographical distribution, in effect applying all of these names at the rank of subspecies. Carpenter reported two male *moesta* from Matema; several *melander* from Santa Cruz [Nendo], Utupua, Vanikoro and the Reefs (Banks group), and *tristis* from islands of Vanuatu including the Banks and Torres groups. He reported a solitary male *tristis* from Matema, which he regarded as an "unusual locality" for this race, and said (Carpenter, 1953: 104) "It might seem legitimate to claim that as *tristis* ... *moesta* [and] *melander* ... seem closely connected by intermediates it would be justifiable to treat all as synonyms of *tristis*. Yet the geographical distribution supports continuance of these names". Since that time, further material has been collected, and Tennent (2002b) was of the opinion that all *E. sylvester* material available from the Santa Cruz group are referable to *E. s. melander*, whilst populations from the Torres group to the south are probably best placed with *E. s. tristis*.

Holloway & Peters (1976: 299) reported 3 males and 1 female *E. sylvester* labelled New Caledonia (see also *E. treitschkei*, note 126) in the BMNH, collected in the 19th century. The presence of *E. sylvester* in New Caledonia require confirmation. Parsons (1998: 507-508) misspelled the name *doleschalii* as "*doleschallii*".

118. *Euploea phaenareta*. Parsons (1998: 508-9) accepted four geographical races of *E. phaenareta* from the New Guinea region: *callithoe* (TL: New Guinea); *unibrunnea* (TL: Bismarcks); *admiralia* (TL: Admiralties); and *heurippa* (TL: Solomons Archipelago). Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984) also listed *eurykleia* (TL: Fergusson) from Goodenough and Fergusson; *arova* (TL: Rossel) from Rossel; and “*phaenareta* subsp.” From Sudest and Woodlark. They accepted *morna* (TL: Wuvulu) from Wuvulu, and did not record *phaenareta* from Normanby or Kiriwina. This illustrates some potential difficulties encountered in allocating island populations to named races and, where such allocation is uncertain or unresolved, it has been done geographically for the purposes of this checklist. No doubt this is not entirely satisfactory.

119. *Euploea eunice*. Nakamura (1929a: 28) recorded *E. eunice syra* Fruhstorfer, 1902 (as *E. leucostictos syra*) from “Pelew” (=Palau), illustrating a butterfly very similar indeed to the illustration of *E. eunice syra* by Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 365, fig. 164) from the Philippines. Subsequently (Nakamura, 1932b: 128), he raised the name *Euploea leucostictos sonani* for this same specimen (this appeared in the obscure Japanese journal *Lansania* and has been overlooked by subsequent authors). It is presumed that the butterfly was from the Philippines. Reports by Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 25) of *E. eunice* from Palau and Yap seem unlikely, and evidence for the occurrence of *E. eunice* on the Carolines is weak.

120. *Euploea leucostictos*. Carpenter (1953: 123) included (as *E. nemertes iphianassa*) a solitary male specimen of this species from Noumea, New Caledonia. Holloway & Peters (1976: 299) suggested its presence in New Caledonia required confirmation. Curiously, there seem to be no distinguishable racial features to separate populations of either *E. leucostictos* or *E. boisduvalii* from the northern and southern island groups of Vanuatu, despite the presence of distinct races of both species on the central islands.

Some confusion surrounds the authorship and type locality of *graeffiana*. The name was first published by Graeffe (1868: 48, fig.7) as “*Euploea graeffiana* Hr.”, with a TL of Samoa. It was next recorded by Herrich-Schaeffer (1869: 70) as “*graeffiana* (Heer?)” with a TL of Fiji (Graeffe’s paper dealt primarily with butterflies from Fiji). Subsequently, Moore (1883: 303) recorded it as “*Salpinx graeffiana* Herrich Schaeffer, 1869”, and “hab. New Hebrides (Vate)” (*i.e.* habitat Vanuatu (Efaté)), and this became widely accepted thereafter. Some museum arrangements recognise Vanuatu *leucostictos* material as ssp. *graeffiana*, and if Vanuatu were the correct TL, the name would indeed have seniority over *novarumebudum* Carpenter, 1942. However, Carpenter (1942: 136-138) discussed the matter in some detail and correctly reinstated the published TL of *graeffiana* to Samoa, whilst suggesting (almost certainly also correctly) that it was more likely to have originated from Fiji (the species is not known from Samoa). The name Heer, to whom Graeffe attributed the name *graeffiana*, is presumed to be Oswald Heer, whose only published work appears to have been two volumes on Croatian insects in 1849 and 1850 (Bridges, 1988d: 171). The correct attribution of the name therefore appears to be Graeffe himself, in 1868; the TL is almost certainly Fiji.

The status of *usipetes*, long considered a distinct species, was clarified by Parsons (1991: 205), who showed it to be a mimetic form of *E. leucostictos*. The names *rezia* and *albodiscalis*, previously associated with “*E. usipetes*”, are here combined with *E. leucostictos*.

121. *Euploea tulliolus*. Holloway & Peters (1976: 300) discussed distribution of *E. tulliolus* races in New Caledonia and reached the conclusion that *forsteri* and *adyte* forms in eastern

Polynesia may be in the process of being replaced by *tulliolus* from Australia. The described races of *E. tulliolus* in New Caledonia, Vanuatu and Fiji are neither clearly defined nor geographically constant. A number of *adyte* forms have been seen from Fiji and *forsteri* forms from Vanuatu. Along with several other names, the date of the name *forsteri* has occasionally been given in the literature as 1867; the name appears on p. 322 of C & R Felder, 1865-1867, and the author follows Fletcher (1979: xi) in accepting the publication date of all names up to and including p. 378, as 1865 (see also note 148). Names from p. 379 onwards are dated 1867. *E. tulliolus goodenoughi* was described in 1942 by Carpenter, who appears to have overlooked the fact that he had already published it, describing it again in 1953 (Carpenter, 1953: 7, 112).

122. *Euploea boisduvalii*. The presence of this species on Woodlark was considered by Carpenter (1953), Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984) and Parsons (1998), to require confirmation. Carpenter (1953: 97) also reported *E. b. brenchleyi*, a distinctive subspecies with a creamy-white forewing apex, from Bougainville, Rennell and Nendo. It does not occur on any of these islands. There seem to be few or no distinguishable racial features to separate populations of either *E. boisduvalii* or *E. leucostictos* from the northern and southern island groups of Vanuatu, despite the presence of distinct races of each on the central islands. Both *torvina* and *bakeri* are known from Erromango.

123. *Euploea algea*. The type locality of *E. a. abjecta* was said by Butler in his original description to be the Philippines (Butler, 1866c: 299). However, Moore (1883: 282) said "The habitat of this insect is not the Philippines as stated in the description. Mr G. Semper, of Altona, from whom the type specimens described by Mr. Butler were originally obtained, informs me that these specimens were collected in the Pelew Islands". So far as is known, *E. a. abjecta* is endemic to Palau.

E. algea is a very variable species, and allocation of populations to species and subspecies is somewhat speculative (see Ackery & Vane-Wright, 1984: 156, 227 and Parsons, 1998: 513-515). Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 149) noted the species from New Britain based on material in RNHL and ZMC. The status of *rennellensis* is unclear; previously placed with *core* (i.e. *E. charox*, see note 125), it may be better placed as a species in its own right (Dick Vane-Wright, pers. comm.), as may *schmeltzi*.

124. *Euploea lewinii*. As Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 155) pointed out, allocation of names to Fijian danaine butterflies is somewhat problematic, and this is particularly true of the various named races of *E. lewinii*. Following Carpenter (1953) for the Euploeas, Ackery & Vane-Wright allocated the names "*eschschooltzii* / *distincta* / *bourkei*" to Fijian populations, nominotypical *lewinii* to Tonga, *bourkei* to Samoa, *perryi* to the Cooks, and *walkeri* to the Societies, an arrangement that is largely followed in this checklist. Carpenter (1953: 79-84) discussed various geographical races of *lewinii* at length, but there is some confusion regarding what flies where. For example, Carpenter (1953: 83) said of *walkeri*: "this form is more widespread [than other *lewinii* forms] ... it seems to be a wanderer", which might be taken to mean that the form occurs naturally in other, geographically diverse, populations rather than being considered a distinct geographical subspecies in any meaningful sense. The same might apply to other *lewinii* races in Fiji, Samoa, Tonga and the Societies. Since Carpenter's diagnoses were often largely dependent on minor differences in spotting patterns, and he listed the same island localities for different races, it might be argued that *lewinii* here is a highly variable species which

might be considered nominotypical from Fiji to French Polynesia, although it is also true that some minor diagnostic features appear to be more frequently met with in some populations than in others.

A report of *Euploea lewinii* from Vanikoro (Carpenter, 1953: 80) requires confirmation. Carpenter also mentioned two male *E. lewinii* in the AMNH, claiming a provenance of Guadalcanal, which are almost certainly wrongly labelled. The name *eschschooltzii* has often been spelled *eschschooltzi* in the literature.

125. *Euploea charox*. Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 55) commented on the fact that *E. core* (Cramer, [1780]), with which *illudens*, *mathiasana*, *subnobilis* and *corinna* have usually been associated, was not clearly defined, and that some taxa historically considered races of *core*, may be distinct species. Vane-Wright (1993a), recognised *E. corinna* as a species, and divided *core* into a number of semispecies, including *E. charox* Kirsch, 1877, from Biak and the Bismarck Archipelago. This checklist follows Vane-Wright (1993a; pers. comm.) in provisionally placing the taxa *illudens*, *mathiasana*, *subnobilis* as races of *E. charox*.

126. *Euploea treitschkei*. Carpenter (1953: 105), who appeared able to resolve complex difficulties of Pacific *Euploea* identification rather more easily than subsequent workers, said of *E. treitschkei* "The variable forms grouped under the specific name of *treitschkei* have proved to be extremely troublesome to sort out, more especially as some "species" have been described from males, others from females and the proper assignment of sexes to each other is very difficult ... very few specimens are exactly like another and not much reliance can be placed upon spot development ...". He provided a tabulated list (Carpenter, 1953: 110) of the geographical distribution of *treitschkei* phenotypes, which suggests that some forms occur on 3-5 different islands. As Parsons (1998: 517) pointed out, "Carpenter's attempt at rationalising the subspecies of *treitschkei* is rather confusing, since nearly all of his supposed races have broadly overlapping or intermingled distributions". It might also be said that Carpenter was largely preoccupied with spotting patterns, paying little attention to geography. The practical effect of this is that Carpenter's reported distribution of some races was, at best, rather unlikely. For example, he described *eulegenica* (Carpenter, 1953: 107-8) from St Matthias Island (Mussau), Squally Island (Emirau), and Nissan Island. A series from each of these islands was available to him, and no doubt this material is similar in appearance, but since Nissan (the TL of *eulegenica*) lies some distance from the St Matthias group, and different races occur on the intervening islands, this distribution seems rather optimistic for a geographical race. The name *eulegenica* is here treated as synonymous with nominotypical *treitschkei*.

E. treitschkei is extremely variable and, although some phenotypes can probably be placed as subspecies with moderate confidence, others are more difficult, if not impossible, at present. The arrangement adopted here should be treated as provisional. Butler (1883a: 407) described *E. t. ursula* (as *Saphara ursula*) from "D'Entrecasteaux Island, Admiralty group"; Carpenter (1953: 106) reported this as "D'Entrecasteaux Reef" and recorded *ursula* from a wide area, including the D'Entrecasteaux Archipelago. Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 146) recorded *ursula* from islands including the D'Entrecasteaux group. There is a "D'Entrecasteaux Reef" northwest of New Caledonia, but the author has been unable to find a "D'Entrecasteaux Island" in the Admiralty group; nevertheless, the TL of *ursula* (which might in any event be better combined with nominotypical *treitschkei*) is taken to be the Admiralties and it is restricted here to that island group.

Holloway & Peters (1976: 299) reported “a few” *E. treitschkei* labelled New Caledonia (see also *E. sylvester*, note 117) in the BMNH, collected in the 19th century. The presence of *E. treitschkei* in New Caledonia requires confirmation. Although *jessica* Butler was said to be from Fiji, the species is not known from the Fiji group, and the type specimen is probably wrongly labelled (Poulton, 1925).

127. *Euploea modesta*. Ackery & Vane-Wright (1984: 148) recorded “*E. modesta* subsp.” from Wuvulu. Parsons (1998: 518) left Wuvulu populations of *E. modesta* unassigned to any subspecies.

128. *Euploea batesii*. Carpenter named *Euploea honesta* f. *apicalis* from two male butterflies. He said of the first: “... type male in the Tring Museum ... A. S. Meek ... San Christoval ... 19.iv.-9.v.1908 ...” and went on to say that the second male bore a label “... certainly erroneous Australia - Leggatt, 1902-236. Someone has rightly been suspicious of this and appended another label ? Ugi Is., which is a very likely locality ...” (Carpenter, 1942: 128-9). Eleven years later (Carpenter, 1953: 90) he described *Euploea batesii leucacron*, also from two males: “type and paratype, ex Rothschild collection [*i.e.* ex Tring] ... type is labelled San Christoval ... the [paratype] bears a written label Australia, Leggett [*sic*] which is certainly incorrect. Another written label, more recent, has ? Ugi which is a very possible locality”. The name *apicalis* does not appear in Carpenter (1953), and it is clear both from the data quoted and from the descriptions of *apicalis* and *leucacron* that they refer to the same two specimens. Although the name *apicalis* predates *leucacron*, the former is a homonym of *Euploea klugii apicalis* Moore, 1885. A third male in the Australian Museum, Sydney, purports to come from the Aru Islands (Tenent, 2002d: 124). It is clear that the status and source localities of *leucacron* are in doubt, and it is odd that so few specimens are known. It is equally curious that if *E. batesii* does occur on San Cristobal and Ugi, it does not do so in a form with broader white wing margins, as do all other San Cristobal danaines comprising the resident mimicry complex, rather than in a phenotype more reminiscent of Malaita. It is possible that *leucacron* is a recurrent form which might appear in any population.

129. *Taenaris myops*. Described races of some *Taenaris* species, including *T. myops*, are difficult to separate. Parsons (1998: 536) suggested that *myops* collected by Brandt on Rossel Island probably belonged to *T. myops kirschi*, which occurs on mainland New Guinea (Milne Bay). *T. myops* might also be expected to occur on other islands (*e.g.* Misima), from where it appears not to have been recorded (Brooks, 1950; Parsons, 1998).

130. *Hyantis hodeva*. Parsons (1998: 527) recorded this species from the main island of New Guinea, and noted it “has also been collected by W. Brandt (ANIC) on Normanby Island, which was apparently a new distributional record”. There are specimens of *H. hodeva* from both Goodenough and Normanby in the AMNH, New York.

131. *Mycalesis perseus*. This common and widespread species, which is individually and seasonally variable, is recognised here in two weakly differentiated races.

132. *Mycalesis terminus*. The arrangement of Parsons (1998: 547) is followed here, although it is

noted, for example, that *M. terminus* from Rossel and Misima seen in collections appear brighter, with more extensive orange markings, than specimens from Normanby.

133. *Orsotriaena medus*. Distribution of *O. medus* races is not clear. Nominotypical *medus* is thought to have been described by Fabricius from southern India (Vane-Wright & de Jong, 2003: 177), and Fruhstorfer (1908f: 214) described ssp. *licium* (TL: Buru) from Sulawesi to New Guinea. Parsons overlooked the Admiralties in the distribution of *O. medus*, treating populations from New Guinea, the Bismarcks and Bougainville as *O. m. licium*. More than one museum collection contains material from Manus labelled without any subspecies name (*i.e.* belonging to neither *licium* nor *mutata*). Tennent (2002d: 130) allocated Solomons Archipelago populations to *O. m. mutata*. It seems rather unlikely that both *licium* and *mutata* occur in the Solomons Archipelago; this checklist takes account of what is known of the regional biogeography, whilst recognising that some revision is required. Tennent (2002c) referred to specimens of *O. medus* from the Reef islands, in the AMS, Sydney, as the only record of this species from the Santa Cruz group. There is an additional specimen in the AMNH, New York, from the Santa Cruz island of Vanikoro.

134. *Melanitis leda*. Fruhstorfer (1908a: 87) overlooked Mathew's *ponapensis* (TL: Pohnpei) in describing *palliata* (TL: Palau) and this is reflected in museum layouts and in the few publications which have dealt with this geographical area. Mathew (1889: 311) suggested that "although probably only a small local race of *M. leda*, [it] appears to differ so much in various particulars as to entitle it to a specific name". Whilst clearly a race of *leda*, *ponapensis* appears to be relatively constant in appearance throughout the Carolines. Allocation of races throughout the remainder of the region covered by this checklist is not ideal; in particular, the wide distribution of *M. l. solandra*, from New Caledonia and the New Hebrides Archipelago to the Societies, might be regarded as optimistic. Like Parsons (1998), the taxonomic arrangement here follows (in part) an unpublished arrangement by Bob Smiles in the BMNH. It is considered that, for the time being, insufficient material from the eastern part of the species range hampers further assessment.

Gibbs (1980b: 105) recorded only two specimens of *M. leda* from New Zealand, both from North Island. One was attracted to the lights of a house (the species is crepuscular and is quite often attracted to lights) near New Plymouth in April 1962; the second was taken at Houhora, north of Kaitaia, in May 1972.

135. *Melanitis constantia*. *M. c. despoliata* was described by Fruhstorfer (1908a: 83) from the Shortlands, New Britain and New Hanover. Tennent (2002d: 134) suggested the Shortlands record (and by extension the Solomons Archipelago) required confirmation.

136. *Ypthima baldus*. Nakamura (1929b: 90) recorded this species from a number of localities in Japan, Korea, China, and from the Northern Marianas in Saipan.

137. *Argyronympha pulchra*. Tennent (2002d: 131) discussed synonymy relating to *A. pulchra* in some detail. Reports of this species from Florida and Guadalcanal relate to a small number of old specimens from those islands in the BMNH and OUM which in some cases, judging from their labels, have changed hands several times; two additional males bearing Florida labels were recently seen in the RAME. There are no recent reports of *A. pulchra* from either island. There is a pair in the BMNH said to be from Ghizo, in the New Georgia group.

138. *Argyronympha rubianensis*. Records from The Shortlands (Alu) and Florida relate to solitary specimens in the BMNH, and require confirmation (Tennent, 2002d: 132).

139. *Argyronympha danker*. This species is restricted to Malaita, where it is common. A solitary *Argyronympha* specimen indistinguishable from *A. danker* was taken by the author on Choiseul in April 1997 (Tennent, 2002d: 133).

140. *Xois sesara*. Fruhstorfer (1911a: 294) included “*X. argentina* von Prittwitz, 1867”, which was “said to come from Samoa”, with this species. This actually refers to *Jamides argentina* (von Prittwitz, 1867: 274).

141. *Dodonidia helmsi*. This butterfly was described by Fereday (1883: 193) as “Genus (?) *helmsi*, n.sp.”, at a meeting of the Philosophical Institute of Canterbury, New Zealand, on the 30th of November, 1882, and Butler (1884b: 159-160), in raising *Dodonidia* as a new genus for this species, acknowledged Fereday’s description. In Butler’s paper, the name “*helmsi*” was spelled “*helmsii*” throughout (except where directly quoting Fereday). Authorship of the species name has been attributed in the literature to both Fereday and Butler, confusion which arises because ICZN Rules (The Code) declare (Articles 4, 5) that a species name forms the second part of a binomen, which may be taken to mean that a species name proposed without an available genus name to accompany it renders it unavailable. Since description of a new species under circumstances where the genus to which it belongs is in question was unforeseen, The Code is open to interpretation on this matter. There is no doubt that Fereday introduced *helmsi* as a species name, and if he had arbitrarily selected any available generic name, authorship of the species name *helmsi* would not be in question. He is cited here as the author, although it is acknowledged that Gibbs (1980b: 77-78) reached a different conclusion.

142. *Percnodaimon pluto*. This species was described by Fereday in 1872 as *Erebia pluto*. He redescribed it in 1876 as *Oreina* (?) *othello*, because the name *pluto* had been “appropriated” to another butterfly (*i.e.* the European *Erebia pluto* (de Prunner, 1798)). Independently, and apparently without knowledge of Fereday’s 1872 paper, Hewitson (1875) described the same species as *Erebia merula*. Philpott (1928: 481) was of the opinion that Fereday’s 1872 description of *pluto*, which referred only to “... a black butterfly ...” was inadequate to warrant recognition as a formal description, and proposed that the name *merula*, which predated *othello* by a year, should be given precedence. Since the New Zealand *pluto* and the European *pluto* are not congeneric, the name is available for both. The name was attributed by Gibbs (1980b: 99) to “(Fereday MS.) Butler, 1876”. It was Butler who raised the genus name *Percnodaimon* for this species. See also Wise (1967).

143. *Polyura gamma*. Fruhstorfer (1912: 729) described *Polyura gamma aristophanes* from the Shortlands group in the Solomon islands. The specimens in question were almost certainly wrongly labelled, since *P. gamma* is endemic to New Caledonia.

144. *Apaturina erminea*. Specimens from San Cristobal and Florida were seen in the SAM, Adelaide, and the AMNH, New York respectively. Neither island was included in the distribution of *A. erminea* by Tennent (2002d). A further specimen from Rendova in the BMNH, London, was previously overlooked. Parsons (1998: 580, 711) wrongly gave the year of publication of the name *papuana* as 1884.

145. *Helcyra chionippe*. Parsons (1998: 581) attributed the name *marginata* to Rothschild & Jordan, the authors of the paper in which the name was published, and this is followed here. It is noted however, that each of the 28 names introduced in the paper (*marginata* is the only name which affects this checklist) is individually attributed to Rothschild alone.

146. *Dichorragia ninus*. This species was recorded from New Ireland by Parsons (1998: 582) on the basis of 3 male specimens in the BMNH. The presence of the species on New Ireland was confirmed by Chris Muller (pers. comm.), who collected two females in the Schleinitz Mountains of central New Ireland, in October 2005.

147. *Cyrestis acilia*. There is a specimen in the AMNH, New York, with the data "Sta Cruz Isl.". It may be relevant that the specimen came from "Collection Hy. Edwards", as do solitary specimens of *Eurema candida* (see note 40) and *Arhopala admete* (note 61), also said to be from the Santa Cruz group, and which are considered equally unlikely.

148. *Cyrestis achates*. Parsons (1998: 584) apparently accepted both nominotypical *achates* and *achates nedymnus* C & R Felder, 1867 as occurring on Goodenough, attributing *nedymnus* to "C. and R. Felder, 1865-1867 [1865]: 413". Dates of some Felder names are problematic, although Fletcher (1979: xi) explained that pages 379-536 of this publication were published in 1867 (pp. 137-378 appeared in 1865). Most authors, and museum arrangements, treat *nedymnus* as synonymous with nominotypical *achates*, an arrangement which is followed here.

149. *Cyrestis telamon*. Parsons (1998: 584) recorded nominotypical *adaemon* and *C. adaemon bougainvillei* from Papua New Guinea; Tennent (2002d: 138) followed Holloway (1973) in regarding these taxa as races of *C. telamon* Linnaeus, 1758. Parsons also introduced the names "*guadalcanara* Martin, 1903", and "*isabellae* Martin, 1903", as synonyms of *bougainvillei*; these names are manuscript drawer names in the BMNH, and appear not to have been published prior to Parsons. A specimen of *C. telamon* in the OUM, Oxford, bears a printed data label "Oct. 1923, Fiji, Tulagi, d.d. H.W. Simmonds". A second, handwritten, label on the same specimen says "Tulagi, Oct. 1923, H.W. Simmonds". Tulagi is the pre-WW2 capital of the Solomon Islands (Florida group). Although it might be expected to occur on Florida, no other specimen from that island group has been seen by the author. The species does not occur on Fiji.

150. *Pantoporia consimilis*. Boisduval described *P. consimilis* from two specimens, one labelled as being from New Ireland; the other from Australia (Edwards in Nielsen *et al.*, 1996: 360). Eliot (1969: 32) considered that the specimen labelled New Ireland "agreed with the form of *consimilis* found in Queensland" and restricted nominotypical *consimilis* to Australia, describing *novahibernica* from the Bismarck Archipelago. Eliot went on to say that "a long series from the Louisiade Archipelago are a generally a little brighter orange [than nominotypical *consimilis*] on the upper surface but otherwise do not differ and are provisionally placed under [nominotypical *consimilis*]".

151. *Neptis hylas*. The species occurs from Sri Lanka through India to the Himalaya foothills, China, Vietnam, the Philippines and Indonesia. It has not been seen on Guam since *N. h. guamensis* was described from a solitary female specimen almost 90 years ago, and its occurrence there is regarded as highly unlikely. Eliot (1969: 65) said of *N. h. guamensis* "the type locality seems highly

improbable and [Swinhoe's] brief description might apply to several of the Malaysian subspecies [of *N. hylas*]"

152. *Phaedyra shepherdii*. Eliot (1969: 127) noted that the only female (?) seen by him from Umboi appeared intermediate between *P. s. damia* and *P. s. rothschildi* Eliot, 1969, from Dampier Island.

153. *Mynes geoffroyi*. Parsons (1998: 597) reported this species from localities which included Goodenough and Normanby. A specimen in the RAME from Sudest further suggests that the species is more widespread than hitherto believed.

154. *Mynes eucosmetos*. Distribution of the two races of this species is not clear. The TL of nominotypical *eucosmetos* is New Ireland; that of *cottonis* is New Britain. Parsons (1998: 598) recorded nominotypical *eucosmetos* from New Britain and New Ireland, and reported *M. e. cottonis* from New Hanover. Geographically, this seems rather unlikely. The arrangement presented here should be taken as provisional.

155. *Doleschallia tongana*. All of the Pacific *Doleschallia* names have historically been associated with the species name *bisaltide* Cramer, 1777, which Parsons (1998: 601) reported as occurring rarely on the main island of New Guinea (and Tagula island), placing those taxa which extend further east as races of *D. tongana* or *D. browni*, an arrangement which Tennent (2002d) found unsatisfactory in some respects, but followed because it was felt that further changes in status and nomenclature would be of little value unless they were based on rather more substantial data than were then available (for further comment, see Tennent, 2002d: 143-144). The taxon *denisi*, described by Viette as a race of *D. bisaltide* is, based on its series of five subapical forewing spots, here provisionally included with *D. tongana*, since not to do so would cause additional confusion. The group is in need of revision and it is probable that future studies will necessitate further nomenclatural changes. In particular, *menexema* may be found to be less closely associated with the *Doleschallia* of isolated islands some distance to the east (*i.e.* *D. tongana*), than the combination provisionally adopted here implies.

156. *Doleschallia hexophthalmos*. Parsons (1998: 604) said "A specimen (ANIC) of Brandt's Misima collected *hexophthalmos* bears a yellow paratype label stating ssp. *andrewi* J.J.H. Szent-Ivany, 1974. Another label below it states that the holotype male, allotype female and paratype male are in the SAM collection, so *andrewi* is possibly a published taxon". The author visited SAM whilst preparing this checklist, and saw no type material answering this description. No published reference introducing the name *andrewi* (including the Zoological Record for the relevant period) has been found. It appears likely that this is a manuscript name, and that it was first published by Parsons.

157. *Hypolimnias errabunda*. Hopkins (1927: 23) said this species "will probably prove to be a race of *pithoeka*", and it might be possible to place it, possibly with *H. octocula* (see note 159), as a mimetic race of *H. pithoeka*. There seems to be little material of *errabunda* in museums; however, a series in the BPBM is quite distinct and it is provisionally retained here as a species. Parsons (1998: 611) regarded *errabunda* as a race of *H. pithoeka*.

158. *Hypolimnast pithoeka*. Based on material collected on Kosrae in 1936 and 1946 in the BPBM, this species was reported for the first time from the Carolines group by Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 27). Subsequently, Buden & Miller (2003: 5) reported a series collected by Don Buden on Pohnpei, in 2000 and 2001, deposited in the AME. Additional Pohnpei specimens, now in the BMNH, were sent to the author by Don Buden. Both sexes of *H. pithoeka* from Kosrae and Pohnpei are consistently smaller than nominotypical *pithoeka*, or other *pithoeka* races from adjacent areas. The males also differ from those of described races of *pithoeka* in the shape of the hindwing, which is less acutely angled. A notable feature of *H. pithoeka* throughout its range is a well-documented mimetic association with species of *Euploea* butterflies, an association that is particularly striking in the Solomons Archipelago (Malaita, San Cristobal *etc.*), Rennell and Bellona islands, and the northern islands of the New Hebrides Archipelago (Santa Cruz and Torres groups). *H. pithoeka* is weakly sexually dimorphic, and the sexes can usually (there is a certain amount of individual variation) be separated by wing size and shape. The male is characterised by a short hindwing, with a rather angular outer margin and tornus, whereas the female has more obviously full wings.

Some difficulty was encountered in sexing available material of Carolines *pithoeka* specimens without closer examination (*e.g.* examination of male forelegs), due to the fact that males have a hindwing that is not shortened, and it may be that the shortened hw of *H. pithoeka* elsewhere in its range has a mimetic origin and purpose. For example, *E. boisduvalii* and *E. leucostictos*, both common and widespread species, also have a shortened hindwing. It is possible that in the Caroline Islands, where danaine butterflies are neither common nor diverse, this wing shape has not evolved. There are discernable differences between 'old' BPBM *pithoeka* from Kosrae, and more recent material collected on Pohnpei, although it is not known whether these represent undescribed races of *H. pithoeka*, or (in the case of colour at least) age of specimens, or whether there has been some evolution of phenotype in the intervening period. All are provisionally placed with nominotypical *pithoeka*.

H. pithoeka was reported by Gross (1975: 418) from the islands of Efaté and Erromango following the Royal Society Expedition (RSE) of 1971, material from which was deposited in the BMNH, London, and the SAM, Adelaide. There are no specimens of *H. pithoeka* from Vanuatu in either of these establishments (*pers. obs.*), although a large, dark female specimen of *H. antilope shortlandica* in the BMNH taken by the RSE on Efaté is superficially similar to *H. pithoeka*. Samson (1983: 4) independently reported (observed) "*H. pithoeka* ssp." from Efaté, but no material appears to exist from islands of Vanuatu south of the Torres group. Tennent (2002e) subsequently described *H. p. impostor* from the Torres islands. The confirmed distribution of *H. pithoeka* in the southern Pacific ranges from mainland New Guinea, through the Solomons archipelago to Bellona, Rennell, and the northern New Hebrides archipelago (Santa Cruz and Torres groups). It is replaced (rather abruptly) on the central and southern islands of Vanuatu, on New Caledonia, in Fiji, and on Pacific islands further to the east, by *H. octocula*. Whilst nominotypical *pithoeka* is clearly very different in appearance to nominotypical *octocula*, races of *H. pithoeka* in the eastern part of its range bear at least a superficial resemblance to southern populations of *H. octocula*, and both species are clearly subject to some mimetic pressure in parts of their range. Tennent (2003d) considered the possibility that the two species might be conspecific, as an explanation of the abrupt break in distribution between them.

Parsons (1986: 611) synonymised *H. p. gretheri* with *H. p. unicolor*. However, a series of *H. pithoeka* from the Admiralties seen by the author seems quite distinctive: upperside postdiscal spots are prominent, well-defined, and displaced slightly distad. The Admiralties race is retained here as distinct; a specimen from the island of Feni, included with *H. p. unicolor*, is very similar in appear-

ance to *H. p. gretheri*.

H. pithoea from Simberi (Tabar group), New Ireland, collected in August 2005 by Chris Muller, has distinctive pale subternal markings on the hindwing and may represent an undescribed race. It is placed with *H. p. unicolor* provisionally, pending further investigation.

159. *Hypolimnias octocula*. There has been some confusion regarding the TL and distribution of *H. octocula*, explained and largely resolved by Samson (1986). The TL of Butler's female (actually a male) *octocula* was given as the "island of Tologa". Data accompanying the specimen actually reads "island of Toloya", taken to be Totoya in Fiji. Swezey (1942) gave the TL as Tologu, and Wallace (1869 : 283) suggested this might be Gilolo, on the Indonesian island of Halmahera (where *H. octocula* does not occur). It is noted that, in the same year as Butler described *octocula*, Herrich-Schaeffer described "*Diadema formosana*" and illustrated a female *octocula* (Herrich-Schaeffer, 1869: 71, pl. IV, fig. 17), from "Vanua Valava", taken to be Vanua Levu in Fiji, rather than Vanua Lava in Vanuatu (Herrich-Schaeffer's paper dealt with butterflies in Australia, Fiji and Tonga). Samson (1986: 23) described *H. o. samoa* from a solitary male specimen in the BMNH, said to be from Samoa. No other specimens have been seen from Samoa, and specimens conforming to the description of *H. o. samoa* have been seen by the present author on several islands of Vanuatu, where the species is very variable. It is possible that the specimen in question is wrongly labelled; the name *samoa* is provisionally placed here as a synonym of nominotypical *octocula*. Samson (1986) treated *marianensis* as a race of *arakalulk*; both are treated here as races of *H. octocula*.

160. *Hypolimnias alimena*. Neither Fruhstorfer (1912-1915), nor Parsons (1998) recorded *H. alimena* from Witu; there is a series of both sexes of *H. alimena* in the BMNH (and a solitary female in RAME) from Witu, similar in all respects to material from New Britain.

161. *Hypolimnias bolina*. This is a widespread and extremely variable species, occurring throughout much of Africa, Sri Lanka, India, Indo-China, China, and throughout Malaysia, the Philippines, Indonesia, New Guinea, Australia and the Pacific. The female is polymorphic (so, to a less spectacular degree, is the male), and many female forms in the Pacific (for colour illustrations of many of these forms, see Clarke & Sheppard, 1975) have been given individual names, some of which have subsequently been used at subspecies level to differentiate between populations. Whilst it is true that some forms predominate on some islands and island groups, it is equally the case that a form which might constitute more than 50% of the population on one island, also occurs as a smaller percentage of the population on another (not necessarily geographically adjacent) island or group. Some early authors have discussed geographical allocation of subspecies in detail, and it is no surprise to find conflicting opinions concerning racial distribution. Cramer (1779) illustrated eight distinct species, recognised by Wallace (1869) as varietal female forms of *bolina*, although the latter believed Pacific *bolina* to represent "a species partly separated into several tolerably distinct forms or races, which only require to be isolated by changes of land and sea to become well marked species" (Wallace, 1869: 280).

Poulton & Riley (1928) discussed forms of *bolina* from Tahiti, the Cook Islands, Rapa and the Marquesas at length, noting the presence of a number of forms, whilst Butler (1888: 543-4) recorded Mathews 1885 exhibition of many female forms of *H. bolina*, with female phenotypes from one brood similar to forms which might otherwise be thought to originate from a range of geographical localities. Nevertheless, it is probable that some identifiable characteristics within Pacific islands *bolina* populations do exist, although whether these can or should be formalised as racial

characteristics is a matter of opinion. In the west of the Pacific region, where “form *nerina*” (for typical female *nerina*, see Clarke & Sheppard, 1975, pl. 1, fig. f, or Tennent, 2002d, pl. 78, fig. 4) predominates, matters are less complex than further east. Form *nerina* occurs throughout the Solomons Archipelago and, although other female forms also occur there, they are encountered relatively infrequently (pers. obs.). In the Santa Cruz islands (northern part of the New Hebrides Archipelago), the *nerina* form also predominates, but other forms are noticeably more frequent, and in the south of the New Hebrides Archipelago (e.g. Tanna, Futuna, Aneityum), *nerina* is marginally the most frequent, there is a considerable increase of *pallescent* (for female *pallescent*, see Clarke & Sheppard, 1975, pl. 1, figs. g, l, pl. 2, figs. h, j, k), the form (loosely, since *pallescent* itself is very variable) that predominates in the Fiji group.

To the north and east of these archipelagos, phenotypes appear to be less stable although, conversely, a long series seen from Henderson Island varies little. In view of the relative isolation of Henderson, this is hardly surprising since the frequency of founder individuals reaching Henderson, bringing a limited genetic pool, must be dramatically less than on Pacific islands further west. Allocation of Pacific races in this checklist is based on a combination of examination of a large number of individuals in various museum collections, and geographical association. The possibility that *bolina* phenotypes in a locality may change over time (*cf* comments on *bolina* in the Loyalties by Holloway & Peters [1976: 305]) is also noted.

The *bolina* race from the Marshall Islands has been referred to in the literature as both *rarik* von Eschscholtz, and *jaluita* Fruhstorfer, with the latter name being used more often. This may be due to the unclear TL of the former, given by von Eschscholtz as “Raback ... Rumanzoffs-group”. This is here taken to be Wotje (=Romanzoff) in the Ratak chain, from which it is clear that *rarik* is a senior synonym of *jaluita*. A record of *H. bolina* from Easter Island (Clarke & Sheppard, 1975: 234) is placed provisionally with *H. b. otaheitae*.

162. *Junonia villida*. Any attempt to place populations of the widespread *J. villida* to subspecies is something of a minefield, and authors have reached differing conclusions. For example, Viette (1950) recognised *J. v. taitica* from Tahiti, *J. v. longfieldae* from Tuamotu, and nominotypical *villida* from the remainder of the region including New Caledonia and Vanuatu. Robinson (1975) noted phenotypic differences in specimens from Rotuma and Viti Levu, Holloway & Peters (1976) allocated the name *calybe* (the Australian race) to *villida* from New Caledonia, and Paulian (1998) recognised *J. v. taitica* from Tahiti, the Societies, Kiribati (Gilbert & Ellice Islands), Tonga, and Fiji, whilst Parsons (1998) recognised no subspecies. The butterfly is a strong migrant, and appears subject to some seasonal variation in some (but not all) localities. No doubt some of the names listed here under other names represent valid subspecies but with the exception of *J. v. calybe*, which seems to be accepted by most authors, they are lumped together here pending a review.

The name *hampstediensis* is included here under “other names” as a curiosity! One Laetitia Jermy (1824: 28) introduced the name *Hipparchia hampstediensis* (the Royal Entomological Society in London holds four copies of this little book; it is not clear which of them actually *is* the first edition; one edition refers to *Papilio hampstediensis*, the others to *Hipparchia hampstediensis*) on the strength of a specimen said to have been collected on Hampstead Heath, Middlesex, England.

163. *Junonia orithya*. The species (supported by photographs) was observed as locally common around Chamorro Bay, Colonia (Yap), in July 2003 (Dunn, 2004c; pers. comm.). Additionally, Don Buden (pers. comm.) saw *ca* eight specimens, mainly in grassy roadsides outside Colonia, during seven weeks spent on Yap from mid-June to early August 2005. Two specimens were collected: one

in a grassy, weedy seepage area in the central uplands of Maap Island on the 16th of June; the other in roadside grasses on Yap Island, 3.5 km WSW of Colonia, on the 16th of July. The Yap population may represent an undescribed race of *J. orithya*. Parsons (1998: 616) reported this species from New Hanover and New Britain, suggesting it probably also occurs on New Ireland. This was confirmed by Chris Muller (pers. comm.), who collected a specimen at sea level near Cape Silur in the south of New Ireland in August 1998.

164. *Vanessa atalanta*. *V. atalanta* is resident on Hawaii. A single worn specimen taken in June 1932 appears to be the only record for Kauai (Riotte & Uchida, 1979: 34). There is a series of the closely allied *V. indica* Herbst, 1794, in the Bishop Museum, Honolulu, with a drawer label which reads "Intercepted by the Agric. quarantine (Honolulu, 19** [indecipherable]); some escaped and the adults, larvae and pupae were successfully captured and destroyed because of the imminent danger to the endemic *V. tameamea* J.C.E.R [J. C. E. Riotte] 1981". The drawer label was written by Riotte some years after the event, since one of the specimens is associated with J. F. Illingworth, active in Hawaiian entomology from 1914 to ca 1942 (Al Samuelson, pers. comm.).

The occurrence of *V. atalanta* and *Aglaia urticae* Linnaeus, 1758, in New Zealand reported by Kirk (1884) is unlikely, unless they were the result of accidental or deliberate introductions which did not persevere. There is some independent evidence of the former's occurrence in New Zealand by Philpott (1904), who saw a specimen of *V. atalanta*, said to be "the only one secured out of several seen", in a collection made by one Robert Dunlop.

165. *Vanessa tameamea*. The name *tameamea* has often been misspelled *tammeamea* in the literature; in the original description it was spelled *tameamea* more than once in the text (von Eschscholtz, 1821: 207), but *tammeamea* on the accompanying plate (von Eschscholtz, 1821: pl. V, figs. 8a, b). The latter was presumably a typographical error.

166. *Cynthia kershawi* / *C. cardui*. Many authors have treated *kershawi* as a subspecies of *C. cardui*, although van Son (1966) considered differences in male genitalic structure warranted recognition at species level. *C. cardui* occurs throughout North America, as well as much of Europe and the Palearctic region. Zimmerman (1958: 465) illustrated the male genitalia of *cardui* from Hawaii, and Hawaiian populations are retained here with *C. cardui*, despite Scott (1986: 281) suggesting that Hawaiian adults are intermediate between *C. cardui* and *C. kershawi*.

167. *Cynthia carye*. This species, a native of South America, was reported as the only butterfly to occur on the Juan Fernandez islands (Matasiera) by Aurivillius *et al.* (1922). Field (1971: 62) examined specimens from Bahia Cumberland (Masatierra) and Las Chosas (Masafuera), in addition to the main town of Hanga Roa (as Hanga Rosa) on Easter Island, and Rikitea Village on Mangareva Island in the Gambiers. The author has not seen any of this material, but there seems no reason to doubt that *C. carye* is an occasional vagrant in the eastern Pacific.

168. *Bassaritis itea*. Holloway & Peters (1976: 306) noted that the presence of this species in New Caledonia requires confirmation: it appears to be known there only from a specimen without data in a collection in Nouméa, and a second in the BMNH labelled "Isle of Pines, Loyalty Is. [MacGillivray], *H.M.S. Herald*".

In the Marquesas, Collenette (1925b: 260) said "We could only record one species of butterfly,

but another seen at close quarters on the last morning of our visit [to Rapa], sitting on a bush overhanging a stream, answered to the descriptions of none of the island butterflies and must remain as a subject for speculation unless and until one of its kind is taken by some other visitor". Although no description of this unidentified butterfly was offered by Collenette, Clarke (1971: 27) believed this may have referred to *B. itea*. Clarke (1971) recorded this species from Rapa for the first time, observing "several specimens" and noting that numbers were said by local people to have "decreased in recent years".

169. *Agraulis vanillae*. This species first appeared in Hawaii in January 1977 (Arakaki & Beardsley, 1980) and spread to the major islands by 1980 (Scott, 1986: 338). It was reported from Maui in February 1978 (Miyahira, 1981), and from Kauai in 1983 (Bianchi, 1983b). An unlikely record from Palau by Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 25) was said to be based on a solitary specimen in the "Palau Entomology Collection".

170. *Cethosia cydippe*. Parsons (1998: 620) noted an undescribed race of *C. cydippe* from Misima.

171. "Quoy & Gaimard". Authorship of the names *eleutho* and *egestina* poses something of a problem. Each has been variously attributed to Latreille & Godart, Godart, Quoy, or Quoy and Gaimard (or various misspellings: e.g. "Quoy et Gaynard" [Galvagni, 1912: 120]; "Guoy" (Kishida, 1932)), with dates of publication ranging from 1815 to 1824. The reason for this confusion appears to be as follows: butterflies were collected on the island of Guam by Messieurs Quoy and Gaimard, medical staff accompanying Captain de Freycinet's world voyage of exploration between 1817 and 1820. The results of this voyage, which included notes and illustrations of a small number (which might explain why they appear to have been overlooked by some early workers) of Lepidoptera specimens, including *eleutho* and *egestina*, were published in a series of bulky volumes and two folios of large plates. According to the title pages, the zoology volume and zoology plates were published in 1824 (but see below).

Latreille and Godart (latterly Godart alone) published a series of *Encyclopédie Méthodique* volumes between 1782 and 1825, dealing with a wide range of creatures. Volume 9 of this series, in which the names *eleutho* and *egestina* were also published, bears the date 1819 on the title page, but as Dos Passos (1958) and Cowan (1967) pointed out, this date correctly refers only to the first part of the volume, pp. 1 to 328. The second part, comprising pp. 329 to 829 (this includes the supplement to volume 9, pp. 809-829, where the names *eleutho* and *egestina* appeared) was actually published in 1824. Additionally, authorship of this second part of volume 9 was divided between Latreille and Godart, with Godart alone responsible for sections that include the supplement. The obvious difficulty arising from the same names being published in the same year by different authors, is further complicated by the fact that Godart attributed the names to Quoy & Gaimard, whilst Quoy & Gaimard attributed authorship to Latreille and Godart!

The most recent authority for the dates and authors of volume 9 of *Encyclopédie Méthodique* is Cowan (1967) (but see also Davies Sherborn & Woodward, 1893, 1899, 1906, and Dos Passos, 1958), who examined the "interesting side-issue" of the names *eleutho* and *egestina*. Cowan (1967: 309) claimed to follow Agassiz (1842-1846) in accepting 1825 as the correct publication date of "the relevant pages" of Quoy & Gaimard, although he emphasised only the text volume of "Freycinet, Voyage du capitaine" in establishing authorship, saying "... [the names] occur on pp. 815 (twice) and 816 [of Quoy & Gaimard], and quote the plate numbers only for the species in question. Probably the pagination, and perhaps even the title, were not yet settled" (Cowan, 1967: 310). Sig-

nificantly, Cowan neglected to point out that each of the butterflies was named and illustrated with great accuracy on plate 183 of the “*Histoire naturelle: Zoologie*” atlas (Quoy & Gaimard, 1824); that Godart cited not only the plate number, but the figure numbers correctly; and that Godart himself (in Latreille & Godart, 1824: 815-816) attributed authorship of the names to Quoy & Gaimard.

Examination of the “*Histoire naturelle: Zoologie*” atlas that accompanied the text (there are actually two atlas volumes: the “*Histoire naturelle: Zoologie*” atlas dated 1824, which appears in the references, and the “*Atlas Historique*”, which carried 112 plates, maps and line drawings, dated 1825) provides no reason to suggest that it was published later than 1824, and this publication date is registered in the libraries of the BMNH and the British Library, London. Additionally, it is clear that at the time the supplement to *Encyclopédie Méthodique* volume 9 was in preparation, Godart was well aware of the imminent publication, if not the actual publication, of the Freycinet atlas. Cowan’s assertion that the date of 1825 for “the relevant pages” of Quoy & Gaimard was correct based on information provided by Agassiz (1842-1846) is inaccurate, and is in any event weakened by him noting, two paragraphs later, that “Agassiz must have been in error” regarding a related matter (Cowan, 1967: 309). It is further noted that Cowan’s text references to Agassiz (1842-1846) relate to Agassiz’s Lepidoptera genera section, which was published in 1846 and contains no mention of any species name.

In attributing authorship of the name *egestina* to Latreille & Godart, Swezey (1942: 35), acknowledged that “it was not possible to determine which authors should get credit”, since Latreille & Godart and Quoy & Gaimard each “attributes the [name] to the other”. Swezey’s decision to attribute *egestina* to Latreille & Godart does not set a clear precedent, not only because Godart alone was responsible for the page numbers in question, but also because other authors have favoured different solutions. It may be that Quoy, Gaimard, Latreille and Godart discussed these few butterflies when the de Freycinet expedition returned home, agreed on names (since each of several taxa were given identical names, this must have been jointly agreed), and even agreed to incorporate the names in their respective publications. It also appears likely that, for whatever reason, publication of both was delayed and that the fact each was eventually published in 1824 was coincidental. Since delays would presumably have been largely unforeseen, each might have expected the other to be published first. Despite the fact that Quoy & Gaimard (1824: 551) acknowledge that Godart had kindly consented to describe these new butterflies, there does seem to be some doubt as to whether Godart’s names or Quoy & Gaimard’s names/illustrations, appeared first.

At this late stage, it may not be possible to establish which was actually published first, but it is clear that authorship of the names *eleutho* and *egestina* must be the same, and they are attributed here to Quoy & Gaimard. The reason for this is partly because the specimens on which the names were based originated from the expedition of which Quoy & Gaimard were part, and they retained possession of them for the purpose of illustration (they were not illustrated by Godart), but also because Godart’s action, in accurately citing plate and figure numbers from Quoy & Gaimard and attributing authorship to them, suggests that the Freycinet plate was produced before his own work. Volume 9 of *Encyclopédie Méthodique* appears to have been delayed rather longer than any of the authors expected (see Cowan, 1967), and this might account for Quoy & Gaimard’s expectation, erroneously as it turned out that it was likely to appear before their own publication.

For the record, a third butterfly from Guam, *eunice*, was illustrated by Quoy & Gaimard on plate 183 with *eleutho* and *egestina*, and was also published by Godart (1924: 815). However, it was first proposed by Godart on page 177 of *Encyclopédie Méthodique*; the correct citation for the name *eunice* is Godart, 1819. The TL is Java.

172. *Vagrans egestina*. It is noted that *V. egestina* (often incorrectly spelled *egistina* in the literature) is placed by some authors as a race of *V. egista*, and that Holloway & Peters (1976) placed it as a junior synonym of the name *scyllaria*. According to Schreiner & Nafus (1997: 28): “none have been found in Guam recently, though several were collected in Guam in the early 1970s ...”.

173. *Vagrans egista*. Nakamura (1932a) raised the name *pelewensis* for *V. egista* (as *Issoria sinha*) on Palau; it is noted that the formal heading of the original description refers to “*Issoria sinha pelewensise* n. subsp.”, although since both the manuscript title and figure caption refer to “*pelewensis*”, this alternative spelling is presumed to be a typographical error. Material from Palau in the BPBM appears indistinguishable from *V. e. brixia* from the Philippines. Occasional sightings on Pohnpei of an orange and brown butterfly, thought to be either *J. villida* or *V. indica* (Buden & Miller, 2003: 5, 7), may have been *V. egista* (Don Buden, pers. comm.).

174. *Phalanta gabertii*. There are several different spellings of the name *gabertii* in the literature, including *gaberti* and *gaberta*. The species is also labelled *alberti* in one museum collection. The original spelling is *gabertii*.

175. *Acraea*. Parsons (1998: 634) mistakenly recorded *A. andromacha* from the Solomon Islands (New Georgia), presumably in place of *A. moluccana*. Tennent (2002d) overlooked specimens of *A. moluccana* from the New Georgia group in the Rothschild collection, BMNH.

- abjecta* (*Euploea algea*) **65**
abstrusus 26
achates (*Cyrestis*) **75**
acilia (*Cyrestis*) **75**
ackeryi (*Euploea batesii*) **68**
acous (*Graphium mendana*) **22**
Acraea **88**
Acraeinae **88**
acrisa (*Cepora perimale*) **32**
Acupicta **39**
Acytolepis **56**
ada (*Appias*) **30**
ada (*Vindula arsinoe*) **85**
adaemon (*Cyrestis telamon*) **76**
addenda (*Euploea boisduvalii*) **64**
adherbal (*Arhopala*) **38**
admete (*Arhopala*) **39**
admiralia (*Euploea phaenareta*) **62**
admiralia (*Graphium macfarlanei*) **22**
admiralia (*Parthenos sylvia*) **76**
admiralia (*Vagrans egista*) **86**
admiralis (*Graphium agamemnon*) **22**
admiralitatis (*Junonia hedonia*) **84**
admiralitatis (*Ornithoptera priamus*) **20**
admiralitatis (*Polyura jupiter*) **74**
admiralitatis (*Taenaris phorcas*) **69**
adrastus 24
adriana (*Taenaris catops*) **68**
adua 74
adusta 72
adustus 60
adyte (*Euploea tulliolus*) **64**
aegates 24
aegeus (*Papilio*) 9, **24**
aegistiades 22
aenea (*Euploea treitschkei*) **67**
aequicinctus (*Tellervo zoilus*) **58**
aeropa (*Lexias*) **77**
aetherialis (*Jamides*) **52**
aetion (*Euthaliopsis*) **77**
aetius 47
aexone (*Arhopala*) **39**
affinis (*Danaus*) 11, **60**
affinis (*Deudorix*) **41**
affinis (*Taenaris artemis*) **69**
affinis 16
affinita (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
afra (*Hypolimnas alimena*) **81**
agamemnon (*Graphium*) **22**
agasophus 27
agatho 86
agema 61, 88
agendas (*Elymnias*) **71**
aglaina 66
agna (*Pelopidas*) **19**
agnata (*Cepora perimale*) **31**
agnata (*Pelopidas agna*) **19**
agraulia 19
Agraulis **85**
ahas 77
ahrendti (*Potanthus fettingi*) **18**
aignanans (*Pachliopta polydorus*) **20**
akames 25
akshita 15
albata 78
albator 24
alberti (*Delias*) **33**
albertisi (*Allora doleschallii*) **14**
albescens (*Tartesa astarte*) **45**
albiclavata (*Mimene*) **17**
albina (*Appias*) **30**
albipatulus (*Jamides nemophila*) **52**
albiplaga (*Erysichton*) **46**
albipunctata 33
albistriga (*Danaus affinis*) **61**
albocaerulea 52
albodiscalis 63
albomarginata 64
albomela 80
albonotata (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
albopunctata 66
albosignata (*Hypolimnas deois*) **80**
albosignata (*Vindula arsinoe*) **86**
albosignatus 20
albula 79
alcathoe (*Euploea*) **66**

- alcestis* (*Hypolycaena*) **40**
alcippe (*Phalanta*) **87**
alexina (*Oriens augustula*) **18**
alexis (*Cupha prosope*) **88**
algea (*Euploea*) **65**
Algiachroa **88**
algina (*Yoma*) **83**
aliana 69
alimena (*Hypolimnas*) 9, **81**
alkmene (*Cethosia cydippe*) **85**
allectus (*Jamides*) **52**
Allora **14**
allotiei 21
alsulus (*Famegana*) 8, **54**
alsus 168
alticola 25
aluensis (*Notocrypta*) **16**
aluna 75
alurgis (*Terinos*) **86**
alyattes (*Hypochrysops*) **36**
amabilis (*Melanitis*) **72**
amanga 24
amarauge (*Jamides*) **50**
amarella (*Cepora perimale*) **32**
amasea (*Catochrysops*) **53**
amaura (*Catopyrops ancyra*) **49**
ambiguus (*Papilio ulysses*) **27**
ambitiosa 25
Amblypodia **39**
ambracia 25
ambrax (*Papilio*) **25**
amethysta 65
amphiaraus (*Papilio amynthor*) **26**
amphissina (*Jamides cyta*) **51**
ampliata (*Phaedyma*) **77**
amynthor (*Papilio*) **26**
anableps 69
anactus (*Papilio*) **27**
anaitis 64
ancyra (*Catopyrops*) **49**
andrewi 79
andromacha (*Acraea*) **88**
andropis (*Elodina*) **30**
androtion 39
angaurensis 82
angiana 16
angusta 29
angustata (*Tirumala hamata*) **60**
annetta (*Amblypodia*) **39**
anomala (*Doleschallia antilope*) **79**
antalcidas (*Nacaduba pactolus*) **43**
antecanis 71
Anthene 9, **42**
antilope (*Hypolimnas*) **79**
antimia 78
antipatrus (*Tellervo zoilus*) **58**
antipha (*Hypochlorosis*) **39**
antipoda (*Libythea geoffroy*) **57**
antipodum (*Argyrophenga*) **73**
antippe (*Cethosia obscura*) **85**
aola 18
apara 15
Apaturina **75**
Apaturinae **75**
aphnitis (*Pachliopta polydorus*) **20**
apicalis (*Philiris*) **37**
apicalis 68
apira (*Nacaduba berenice*) **43**
apollo (*Hypochrysops*) **35**
Appias **30**
aprica 29
arakalulk (*Hypolimnas octocula*) **81**
archeri (*Vindula arsinoe*) **85**
archeri 21
archideus 21
architas (*Hypochrysops*) **35**
ardea (*Ocybadistes*) **19**
ardens (*Appias ada*) **30**
areas (*Jamides*) **51**
argentaria 72
argentifera 31
argentina (*Jamides*) **51**
argeus (*Telicota*) **17**
argypheus (*Elodina*) **30**
argyriorufa (*Hypochrysops*) **36**
Argyronympha **72**
Argyrophenga **73**
Arhopala 9, **37**
ariel (*Papilio woodfordi*) **25**
arienis (*Epimastidia*) 10, **52**
ariitea (*Nacaduba kurava*) **44**
arinides 44

- aristeus* (*Graphium*) **24**
aristocles (*Hypochrysops alyattes*) **36**
aristophanes 73
armillata (*Nacaduba biocellata*) **44**
armis (*Symbrenthia hippoclus*) **78**
armstrongi (*Deudorix epijarbas*) **40**
arnoldi (*Theclinesthes miskini*) **50**
arova (*Euploea phaenareta*) **62**
arovana 32
arronica (*Hypochrysops*) **35**
arsinoe (*Vindula*) **85**
artemis (*Taenaris*) **69**
artinia 56
Artipe **41**
aruana (*Sabera*) **16**
aruensis (*Zizina labradus*) **54**
aruna (*Delias*) **32**
asmus (*Spalgis*) **35**
aspasia (*Parantica*) 170
astarte (*Tartesa*) **45**
astraea 65
astrolabiensis 83
asyllus (*Euploea*) **63**
atalanta (*Vanessa*) **84**
atchinii (*Danaus affinis*) **61**
atesta 69
athama (*Appias*) **31**
atinia 78
atra (*Prosotas*) **48**
atreus 22
atropatene (*Mimene*) **17**
atrox (*Badamia*) **14**
atta (*Symbrenthia hippoclus*) **78**
attenuata 15
attila (*Polyura jupiter*) **74**
augiades **17**
augustula (*Oriens*) **18**
aurantimacula 33
auratus (*Graphium codrus*) **23**
aureofasciatum (*Graphium mendana*) **22**
aureus (*Cupha*) **88**
aurifascia 81
aurifer (*Hypochrysops pythias*) **36**
auritincta (*Euploea batesii*) **67**
australensis 13
australis (*Eurema brigitta*) **29**
australis (*Prothoe*) **74**
australis 55
Austroypthima **73**
axion 27
ayrus 52
azenia (*Arhopala*) **39**
bada (*Parnara*) **19**
Badamia **14**
bagoe (*Delias*) **33**
bakeri (*Euploea boisduvalii*) **64**
baladensis (*Nothodanis schaefferi*) **48**
baldus (*Ypthima*) **72**
banika (*Tagiades japetus*) **13**
bankia (*Melanitis leda*) **71**
bantina 33
barbata 69
barina (*Sabera caesina*) **16**
barnardi 71
barsine (*Curetis*) **34**
barsine 66
bassara 75
bassaris 54
Bassaris **84**
bateia (*Hypolimnias alimena*) **81**
batesii (*Euploea*) **67**
bazochii (*Strymon*) **41**
Belenois **32**
bellona (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
bellona (*Phalanta alcippe*) **87**
bellus (*Hypolimnias octocula*) **81**
berak (*Parantica fuscata*) **58**
berenice (*Nacaduba*) **43**
beretava 56
bevani (*Borbo*) 152
biagi 56
biaka 40
bicolor (*Polyura*) **74**
biformis 66
bigamica 68
biliki (*Mycalopsis*) **70**
bilikii (*Nacaduba pactolus*) **43**
bilunata (*Hasora chromus*) **15**
Bindahara **41**
biocellata (*Nacaduba*) **44**
bipuncta (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
bipunctata 19, 65

- birou* (*Philiris intensa*) **37**
bisaltide (*Doleschallia*) **179**
biseriata (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
biskira (*Erysichton lineata*) **46**
bismarckensis (*Vagrans egista*) **86**
bismarckiana (*Euploea stephensii*) **64**
bismarckiana **84**
bismarckianus **24**
blackburni (*Udara*) **56**
blanda (*Eurema*) **29**
bochus (*Jamides*) **50**
boeticus (*Lampides*) **11, 53**
boisduvalii (*Caltoris*) **20**
boisduvalii (*Euploea*) **64**
boisduvalii (*Ornithoptera priamus*) **21**
boldenarum (*Lycaena*) **42**
bolina (*Hypolimnas*) **5, 82**
bona **17, 65**
Borbo **19**
bornemanni (*Epimastidia arienis*) **52**
bornemanni (*Ornithoptera priamus*) **21**
borogrovesi (*Psychonotis slithyi*) **47**
bougainvilleana **69**
bougainvilleanus (*Liphyra brassolis*) **35**
bougainvillei (*Cyrestis telamon*) **76**
bougainvillei **35**
bougainvillensis **78**
bourkei (*Euploea lewinii*) **66**
bouruana (*Melanitis leda*) **71**
bowdenia (*Vagrans egista*) **87**
bradleyi (*Hypolimnas pithoeka*) **80**
brandti (*Delias*) **34**
brandti (*Eurema puella*) **29**
brandti (*Theclinesthes miskini*) **50**
brassolis (*Liphyra*) **35**
brenchleyi (*Euploea boisduvalii*) **64**
Brephidium **54**
bridgei (*Papilio*) **25**
brigitte (*Eurema*) **29**
brilligi (*Deudorix*) **40**
brixia (*Vagrans egista*) **86**
browni (*Doleschallia*) **79**
browni (*Graphium*) **22**
browni **62**
brownii (*Psychonotis*) **47**
brunnea (*Hypochrysops polycletus*) **36**
brunnescens (*Ionolyce*) **50**
brunnescens **65**
brunta (*Tagiades nestus*) **14**
bubasa **13**
buina (*Hasora*) **15**
burgessi (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
burkei **21**
butleri (*Erebiola*) **73**
byronensis **24**
cadmus (*Telicota paceka*) **18**
caduca (*Zizina labradus*) **54**
caelestis (*Ornithoptera priamus*) **21**
caelestis (*Philiris*) **37**
caelius (*Psychonotis*) **47**
caerulea (*Catochrysops panormus*) **53**
caerulina (*Jamides aetherialis*) **52**
caesina (*Sabera*) **16**
caesius (*Nothodanis schaeffera*) **48**
caledonica (*Catochrysops panormus*) **53**
caledonica (*Delias nysa*) **34**
caledonica **31, 48**
Caleta **50**
caliban (*Delias*) **34**
caliginosa (*Prosotas nora*) **48**
callistrate (*Delias gabia*) **33**
callithoe (*Euploea phaenareta*) **62**
Callophrys **41**
Caltoris **20**
calybe (*Junonia villida*) **84**
calypso (*Hypocysta*) **73**
campanulata **51**
Candalides **43**
candida (*Eurema*) **29**
candrena (*Jamides*) **51**
caphontis (*Polyura*) **74**
caracalla (*Ionolyce helicon*) **49**
cardia (*Udara*) **56**
cardui (*Cynthia*) **84**
carissima (*Jamides*) **51**
carola (*Jamides*) **166**
carolina (*Hypochrysops scintillans*) **36**
cartereti (*Papilio*) **24**
carveri (*Hypochrysops scintillans*) **36**
carye (*Cynthia*) **5, 84**
cassioides **54**
casta **29**

- castaneus* (*Hypochrysops*) **36**
catalai (*Hypolimnas alimena*) **82**
catana 67
catella (*Ideopsis juvena*)
catenes (*Vindula arsinoe*) **86**
catilla (*Catopsilia*) 155
catochloris (*Nacaduba*) **45**
Catochrysops **53**
catops (*Taenaris*) **68**
Catopsilia **28**
Catopyrops **49**
caudata (*Megisba strongyle*) **56**
celaenus (*Hasora*) **15**
Celastrina **56**
celebensis (*Catochrysops strabo*) **53**
celeno (*Jamides*) **51**
celestina (*Appias*) **31**
cenchrites (*Cethosia cydippe*) **85**
centaurus (*Arhopala*) 161
centra 39
cephais (*Nothodanis schaefferi*) **48**
cephion (*Jamides*) **50**
Cephrenes **17**
Cepora **31**
cerberus (*Euploea modesta*) **67**
cervina (*Phalanta alcippe*) **87**
Cethosia **85**
Chaetocneme **13**
Charaxes **73**
Charaxinae **73**
charox (*Euploea*) **66**
chaudoiri 27
chaura 18
cheesmanae (*Zizina labradus*) **55**
coelinus 47
coerulescens (*Euploea treitschkei*) **66**
colaca 19
Coliadinae **28**
collenettei (*Badamia atrox*) **14**
collenettei (*Libythea*) **57**
colon (*Telicota*) **17**
cometho (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
commixta (*Parantica melusine*) 170
complicata (*Catopyrops ancyra*) **49**
comrii (*Doleschallia nacar*) **79**
concolor (*Deudorix epijarbas*) **40**
confusa (*Deudorix*) **40**
consanguinea 63
consimilis (*Pantoporia*) **76**
conspectus 25
constancea (*Hypochrysops scintillans*) **36**
constantia (*Melanitis*) **72**
contigualis 19
convergens (*Taenaris mailua*) **69**
cordelia 84
corinna (*Euploea*) **66**
corinna (*Saletara cycinna*) **30**
coritus (*Jamides*) **52**
coroneia 44
corycus 23
cottonis (*Mynes eucosmetos*) **78**
coupei (*Parthenos sylvia*) **76**
cousine 59
crameri 72
cratevas (*Hypochrysops architas*) **36**
cratus 14
cressida (*Cressida*) **20**
Cressida **20**
crexa 82
cristobalensis (*Allora doleschallii*) **15**
cristobalensis 26
cristobali 72
cristobalus (*Anthene paraffinis*) **42**
cristobalus (*Ionolyce brunnescens*) **50**
crokera (*Catopsilia pyranthe*) **28**
cronius 21
crucis (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
crus 69
cruzens (*Nacaduba kurava*) **44**
cumaxa 66
Cupha **87**
Curetinae **34**
Curetis **34**
curiosa 14
cyanargyrus 76
cyanea (*Nacaduba*) **44**
cyaneira (*Nacaduba kurava*) **44**
cyanippe 27
cybele (*Elymnias*) **71**
cycinna (*Saletara*) **30**
cydippe (*Cethosia*) **85**
Cynthia **84**

- Cyrestis* **75**
cyta (*Jamides*) **51**
cythion (*Parantica melusine*) **170**
cytinus **52**
damia (*Phaedyma sheperdi*) **77**
dampierensis (*Zizula hylax*) **55**
dampierensis **52, 85**
Danainae **57**
Danaus **60**
danis (*Danis*) **46**
danis (*Hypolycaena*) **40**
Danis **9, 46**
danker (*Argyronympha*) **72**
decebalus **25**
decia **67**
decipiens (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
decipiens **66**
decipientis (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
decor (*Arrhenes dschilus*) **18**
Delias **32**
delicata **31**
demetria **78**
democles (*Deudorix*) **162**
democles (*Deudorix*) **41**
demoleus (*Papilio*) **27**
demophanes **21**
denisi (*Doleschallia tongana*) **79**
denosa (*Phalanta alcippe*) **87**
denticulata **65**
denya **72**
deois (*Hypolimnas*) **80**
depilis (*Papilio euchenor*) **27**
deplorans (*Nacaduba*) **45**
derpiha (*Hypolycaena danis*) **40**
dertona **78**
despoliata (*Melanitis constantia*) **72**
destitans **71**
Deudorix **40**
diadema **66**
diana (*Charaxes latona*) **73**
diana (*Hasora hurama*) **15**
dice (*Delias*) **33**
Dichorragia **75**
dickinsoni
dictaea (*Hypolycaena*) **40**
diffusa (*Hypolimnas alimena*) **82**
digentia **29**
dilatata (*Parantica garamantis*) **58**
dingo (*Pelopidas agna*) **19**
dionisius (*Pithecops*) **54**
diophthalma **72**
diovella (*Deudorix epijarbas*) **40**
diovis (*Deudorix*) **40**
diphridas (*Hypolimnas alimena*) **81**
dirpha (*Felicena*) **16**
discipicta (*Charaxes latona*) **73**
discobolus (*Mycalesis*) **10, 70**
discolor (*Cepora perimale*) **31**
discolor (*Hasora*) **15**
dispar (*Danis danis*) **46**
distincta (*Catopyrops ancyra*) **49**
distincta (*Euploea lewinii*) **65**
distinctus (*Dichorragia ninus*) **75**
divina (*Hypolimnas deois*) **80**
dobboe (*Sabera*) **16**
Dodonidia **73**
doearilla **30**
dohertyana (*Cepora perimale*) **31**
dohertyi (*Artipe*) **162**
dohertyi **74**
dola (*Cyrestis acilia*) **75**
doleschallii (*Euploea sylvester*) **61**
Doleschallia **78**
doleschallii (*Allora*) **10, 14**
dolon (*Taractrocera*) **19**
dolosa **65**
dominans **71**
donus (*Doleschallia hexophthalmos*) **79**
doretta (*Euploea*) **67**
doris (*Deudorix epijarbas*) **40**
doryca **78**
doxata **85**
droa **38**
drucei (*Udara*) **56**
drusius **79**
dschilus (*Arrhenes*) **18**
duba (*Tellervo zoilus*) **58**
dubiosa (*Prosotas*) **48**
dunaetha **30**
dunali (*Papilio ambrax*) **25**
duponchelii (*Mycalesis*) **69**
duvana **52**

- dyopa* (*Nacaduba*) **44**
eagon (*Deudorix*) **41**
eblis 77
ebonensis 82
eboraci (*Euploea*) **68**
eborata (*Prosotas dubiosa*) **48**
eborinus (*Libythea geoffroy*) **57**
echion (*Tmolus*) **41**
editha 74
edna 42
effeminata 30
ega (*Appias paulina*) **31**
egestina (*Vagrans*) **86**
egista (*Vagrans*) **86**
egregia 61
eichhorni (*Arhopala philander*) **38**
eira (*Hasora discolor*) **15**
eikei 47
elath 52
eleanor (*Psychonotis*) **47**
electra (*Taenaris artemis*) **69**
eleuthera 77
eleutho (*Euploea algea*) **65**
ella 30
elliciana 82
ellipsis (*Delias*) **33**
Elodina **30**
elsa (*Telicota*) **17**
elsina (*Hypolimnias octocula*) **81**
Elymnias **71**
emira (*Deudorix*) **40**
emoloides (*Anthene paraffinis*) **42**
ennia (*Delias*) **33**
enoplus (*Graphium agamemnon*) **22**
enysii 42
epeus (*Spalgis*) 159
ephyra (*Phalanta alcippe*) **87**
epibomius 26
epicoritus (*Nacaduba cyanea*) **44**
epigenes (*Polyura*) **74**
epijarbas (*Deudorix*) **40**
epilectus 52
Epimastidia **52**
epiphanes (*Ornithoptera victoriae*) **21**
epirus (*Deudorix*) **41**
era 64
erasmus 40
Erebia 177
Erebiola **73**
erectheus 24
eremitana (*Hypolimnias alimena*) **81**
ericus 14
erigone (*Junonia*) **83**
erimas 66
erinus (*Candalides*) **43**
Erionota **16**
erminea (*Apaturina*) **75**
errabunda (*Hypolimnias*) **80**
errhaphoria 69
errhiphonia 69
erskinei (*Papilio*) **25**
Erysichton 9, **46**
eschschoitzii (*Euploea lewinii*) **65**
esme (*Nothodanis schaefferi*) **48**
etesia (*Catopsilia scylla*) **28**
etha (*Mycalesis mucia*) **70**
etoga 76
euanthes 54
euchenides 27
euchenor (*Papilio*) **27**
Euchrysops **56**
eucolpis (*Arhopala admete*) **39**
eucosmetos (*Mynes*) **78**
eudamidus 21
eudascylus 79
eudoxia (*Mycalesis duponchelii*) **69**
eugenia (*Ideopsis juvena*)
eugenia 57, 66
eulegnica 66
eumilis (*Appias celestina*) **31**
eunice (*Euploea*) **62**
Euploea 11, **61**
euploeoides (*Hypolimnias*) **80**
euploeomorpha (*Tirumala*) **59**
eupolis (*Arhopala*) 161
Eurema **28**
euretes (*Nacaduba kurava*) **44**
eurianassa (*Euploea*) **66**
eurisus (*Arhopala*) **38**
eurygania 33
eurykleia (*Euploea phaenareta*) **62**
eurypylus (*Graphium*) **23**

- euryasces* 21
eustachiella (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
eustachius (*Euploea leucostictos*) **62**
Euthaliopsis **77**
evages (*Tellervo hiero*) **57**
evanescens (*Jamides celeno*) **51**
evanescens (*Ypthima baldus*) **72**
Everes 4, 10, **55**
excellens (*Luthrodes cleotas*) **57**
exclamationis (*Badamia*) **14**
exiguus (*Hypolimnas*) **80**
exilis (*Brephidium*) **54**
exiloides 54
eximia (*Delias*) **34**
extensus (*Graphium eurypylus*) **24**
exulans (*Phalanta*) **87**
factio (*Nacaduba*) **44**
faisina (*Amblypodia annetta*) **39**
faisina 68
farona 69
fatureus 46
Felicena **16**
felsina 33
feredayi (*Lycaena*) **42**
fergussoni (*Curetis barsine*) **34**
fergussonia (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
fergussonia (*Taenaris myops*) **69**
fergussonia 16, 87
fergussonius 13
ferruginea (*Hypolimnas pithoea*) **80**
ferrugineus (*Hypochrysops*) **36**
fettingi (*Potanthus*) **18**
fimbriata (*Taenaris catops*) **68**
fischeri 25
fissizonata (*Phaedyra*) **77**
fitjiensis 18
flagrans (*Mycalesis terminus*) **70**
flava (*Badamia atrox*) **14**
flavipunctata 33
flavopunctata 21
flavovittata (*Ocybadistes*) **19**
florentia (*Appias ada*) **30**
florinda (*Arhopala*) **38**
florinda (*Catopyrops*) **49**
formosa 81
forsteri (*Euploea tulliolus*) **64**
forulus 14
fraseri 18
fratercula (*Cyrestis acilia*) **75**
fraudulenta (*Euploea boisdulalii*) **64**
fuliginescens (*Hypolimnas alimena*) **82**
fulvida (*Xois*) **72**
fumigata (*Acraea moluccana*) **88**
fumosa (*Cupha prosope*) **87**
funerea 68
fuscapallida 21
fuscela (*Parantica*) **58**
fusciplena 76
fuscus (*Papilio*) **26**
futunaensis (*Hypolimnas octocula*) **81**
gabertii (*Phalanta*) **87**
gabia (*Delias*) **33**
gabrielis (*Cethosia obscura*) **85**
gabrielis (*Papilio ulysses*) **26**
gabriellae (*Graphium codrus*) **23**
gades (*Luthrodes cleotas*) **56**
gaika 55
galacterion 60
gamelia 13
gamma (*Polyura*) **73**
ganapata 15
gander (*Arhopala philander*) **38**
garamantis (*Parantica*) **58**
gariata 59
gazella (*Arhopala philander*) **38**
gelon (*Graphium*) **23**
gemmata 44
geoffroy (*Libythea*) **57**
geoffroyi (*Mynes*) **78**
georgia (*Nacaduba pactolus*) **43**
georgiana (*Delias lytaea*) **34**
georgiana 35, 51
georgius (*Papilio ulysses*) **27**
gerion (*Euploea asyllus*) **63**
gervasa (*Telicota*) **18**
gilberti (*Candalides*) 163
gimblei (*Papilio woodfordi*) **25**
ginni (*Philaris apicalis*) **37**
gisco 30
glaucia 76
glaucopis 71
glyceria (*Pantoporia venilia*) **76**

- godartii* (*Papilio euchenor*) **27**
godeffroyi (*Papilio*) **26**
goliath (*Ornithoptera*) **22**
gonerilla (*Bassarid*) **85**
goodenoughi (*Euploea tulliolus*) **63**
goodenovii (*Delias mysis*) **33**
goodenovii (*Graphium weiskei*) **23**
goodenovii (*Jamides*) **51**
gorei **25**
gorgophone (*Catopsilia scylla*) **28**
gracilentus **14**
gracilipes (*Argyronympha*) **72**
gracilis (*Prosotas*) **48**
gracilis **54**
graeffiana **63**
Graphium **22**
gretheri (*Hypolimnias pithoeka*) **80**
griseitincta (*Euploea modesta*) **67**
groesmithi (*Parantica melusine*) **170**
guadalcanalensis (*Mycalopsis splendens*) **70**
guadalcanara **76**
guamensis (*Neptis hylas*) **77**
guava (*Delias alberti*) **33**
guilelmi **74**
guineensis (*Parthenos sylvia*) **76**
guizoensis (*Nacaduba novaehebridensis*) **43**
guizonis **74**
gundlachianus (*Strymon bazochii*) **41**
gurelca (*Doleschallia tongana*) **78**
gyrei (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
halli **74**
hamata (*Tirumala*) **9, 59**
hamilcar (*Nacaduba cyanea*) **44**
hampsoni (*Logania*) **35**
hampstediensis **84**
hanno (*Psychonotis caelius*) **47**
hanova (*Sabera dobboe*) **17**
harrisi (*Argyrophenga*) **73**
hartei **31**
Hasora **15**
hasterti (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
hauta (*Erysichton palmyra*) **46**
hebridesia (*Parantica pumila*)
hebridina (*Vagrans egista*) **87**
hebridina **29**
hecabe (*Eurema*) **28**
hecataeus (*Papilio bridgei*) **25**
hedonia (*Junonia*) **84**
hegias (*Lexias aeropa*) **77**
helcita (*Euploea*) **66**
Helcyra **75**
helenia (*Philiris*) **37**
helicon (*Ionolyce*) **49**
Heliconiinae **85**
helisson (*Yoma algina*) **83**
helmsi (*Dodonidia*) **73**
Hemiargus **55**
hepworthi (*Jamides amaraugae*) **51**
hercyna (*Mynes woodfordi*) **78**
herenia **30**
heria (*Neopithecops lucifer*) **55**
hermus **48**
herrichii (*Doleschallia browni*) **79**
herrichii **65**
hespera **19**
HESPERIIDAE **13**
Hesperiinae **16**
hesychia **78**
heurippa (*Euploea phaenareta*) **62**
hewitsoni (*Prothoe australis*) **74**
hexophthalmos (*Doleschallia*) **79**
hibernia (*Chaetocneme tenuis*) **13**
hicetaon (*Graphium*) **22**
hierio (*Tellervo*) **57**
hierocles **31**
hilaria **27**
hilda (*Caltoris boisduvalii*) **20**
hippoclus (*Symbrenthia*) **78**
hippocrates **78**
hippotas **27**
hiscia **31**
hodeva (*Hyantis*) **69**
hollinsi **25**
holofernes (*Elymnias cybele*) **71**
holtra (*Catopyrops*) **49**
homochroa (*Platypthima*) **72**
honestia (*Euploea batesii*) **68**
honora (*Hypochrysops arronica*) **35**
honrathi (*Delias madetes*) **32**
hopkinsi (*Catochrysops taitensis*) **53**
hopkinsi (*Melanitis leda*) **71**
horii **55**

- hormisda* (*Cethosia obscura*) **85**
hovia (*Tagiades japetus*) **13**
howarthi (*Libythea geoffroy*) **57**
humboldti **87**
hurama (*Hasora*) **15**
Hyantis **69**
hydatis (*Elodina andropis*) **30**
hylaesus (*Symbrenthia hippoclus*) **78**
hylas (*Neptis*) **77**
hylax (*Zizula*) **55**
Hylephila **16**
hypatia (*Elodina*) **30**
hypna **82**
Hypochlorosis **39**
Hypochrysops **4, 35**
Hypocysta **73**
Hypojamides **164**
Hypolimnas **79**
Hypolycaena **39**
hypomelaena **16**
hypsicles (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
ida (*Bassaritis gonerilla*) **85**
Ideopsis
ilioneus **26**
illudens (*Euploea charox*) **66**
illuminata **80**
imitata (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
immaculata **61**
impar (*Borbo*) **19**
impar (*Graphium sarpedon*) **23**
imparilis (*Graphium sarpedon*) **23**
imperialis (*Erysichton lineata*) **46**
impostor (*Hypolimnas pithoea*) **81**
impunctata **33**
inanata **29**
incisa **30**
incompta **64**
inconspicua (*Tagiades japetus*) **13**
inconspicua **61**
inconstans **82**
indicatus (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
indistincta **66**
inexpectata (*Hypolimnas alimena*) **81**
inexpectatum (*Graphium meeki*) **22**
infantilis **64**
inferna (*Delias aruna*) **32**
infernalis **14**
ingana **29**
inopinata (*Hypolimnas*) **83**
inopinata **32**
inops (*Epimastidia*) **52**
insignis (*Tirumala hamata*) **59**
insolata (*Danaus affinis*) **61**
insulana (*Graphium macleayanus*) **23**
insularis (*Erysichton lineata*) **46**
insularis (*Vindula arsinoe*) **85**
insulata **16**
insulicola (*Euploea modesta*) **67**
insulicola **55, 72**
intensa (*Philiris*) **37**
intercastellanus **27**
interjecta **81**
intermedia (*Vindula arsinoe*) **86**
intermedia **66**
intermedius **44**
interniplaga **39**
interrupta (*Mycalesis*) **70**
Ionolyce **49**
iphanassa (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
irene (*Euploea algea*) **65**
irma **32**
irregularis **47**
isabella (*Bindahara phocides*) **41**
isabella (*Mynes woodfordi*) **78**
isabella (*Suniana sunias*) **18**
isabellae (*Delias schoenbergi*) **33**
isabellae (*Ornithoptera victoriae*) **21**
isabellae **76**
isander (*Graphium sarpedon*) **23**
isola (*Hemiargus*) **55**
itea (*Bassaritis*) **84**
ixion (*Telicota*) **17**
jacquinotii **31**
jaluuta **82**
jamesi (*Euploea stephensii*) **64**
jamesi (*Hypochrysops scintillans*) **36**
jamesi **68**
Jamides **50**
janetta (*Tagiades japetus*) **13**
janitae (*Argyrophenga*) **73**
japetus (*Tagiades*) **13**
java (*Belenois*) **32**

- jeanneli* (*Cepora perimale*) **32**
jennessi (*Euploea modesta*) **67**
jessica (*Euploea treitschkei*) **67**
jona 16
julie (*Hypochrysops*) **36**
julie (*Psychonotis*) **47**
Junonia **83**
jupiter (*Polyura*) **74**
juventa (*Ideopsis*)
kadu (*Euploea eunice*) **62**
kala 67
kallias (*Deudorix epirus*) **41**
kallinikos 27
katharina (*Mynes*) **78**
katharina 34
kava (*Jamides*) **51**
kaystrus (*Hypochrysops polycletus*) **36**
kazana (*Tagiades japetus*) **13**
keiria (*Catopyrops*) **49**
kerawara (*Eurema hecabe*) **28**
kershawi (*Cynthia*) **84**
kezia (*Telicota*) **18**
khoda (*Hasora*) **15**
kibleri 75
kieta (*Hasora hurama*) **15**
kietana 75
kinitis 87
kirbyi 58
kiriwina (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
kiriwiniae 71
kiriwinia 18
kiriwinii (*Arhopala*) **38**
kirschii (*Taenaris myops*) **69**
kishidai (*Eurema blanda*) **29**
klossi 16
Kobrona **17**
kokopona (*Catopyrops*) **49**
kokopona (*Yoma algina*) **83**
kolbei (*Mimene*) **17**
kolmaui (*Bindahara meeki*) **41**
korela (*Tagiades nestus*) **14**
korene (*Nacaduba berenice*) **43**
korodenia 87
kosii (*Graphium*) **23**
kowaia 13
kraimoku 82
krima (*Philiris siassi*) **37**
kronos 74
kruera (*Psychonotis*) **47**
kunggana (*Euploea batesii*) **68**
kuramata (*Hypolimnna alimena*) **81**
kurava (*Nacaduba*) **44**
kyllenion 70
laarchus (*Papilio woodfordi*) **25**
labradus (*Zizina*) **54**
lachlani (*Ionolyce*) **50**
lacon (*Euploea*) **62**
lactea (*Catopsilia pyranthe*) **28**
lacturnus (*Everes*) **55**
ladon 14
laeta 72
lak (*Philiris lucescens*) **37**
lalassis (*Mycalesis perseus*) **69**
lamia (*Candalides*) **43**
Lampides **53**
lamponiides 26
lamponius (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
lampira (*Zizina labradus*) **54**
lampros (*Danis danis*) **47**
lamprosides 47
lando 86
lapeyrousei (*Euploea boisduvalii*) **64**
laraca 19
laratensis 29
lasos 27
lateplaga (*Erysichton palmyra*) **46**
latifascia (*Danis danis*) **46**
latilimbata (*Cepora perimale*) **31**
latimarginata 39
latona (*Charaxes*) **73**
lauensis 65
laurentia 63
lavella (*Hasora*) **15**
lavella 19
lavonga (*Tellervo zoilus*) **58**
layardi (*Charaxes latona*) **73**
layardi (*Prothoe*) **74**
leander (*Arhopala*) **38**
leda (*Melanitis*) **71**
lemina (*Vindula arsinoe*) **86**
lenna (*Telicota kezia*) **18**
leo (*Arhopala*) **37**

- leonidas* 38
lepidus (*Nacaduba dyopa*) **44**
Leptotes **54**
leto (*Charaxes latona*) **73**
leucacron (*Euploea batesii*) **68**
Leuciacria **30**
leucophora (*Cepora perimale*) **31**
leucophora (*Junonia erigone*) **83**
leucostictos (*Euploea*) **62**
leverii (*Hypolimnas pithoea*) **81**
levuna 71
lewinii (*Euploea*) **65**
Lexias **77**
libateia (*Hypolimnas alimena*) **82**
Libythea **57**
Libytheinae **57**
licium (*Orsotriaena medus*) **71**
lifuana 29, 81
ligamenta (*Catopyrops ancyra*) **49**
ligatus (*Graphium agamemnon*) 11, **22**
lilybaea (*Euploea lewinii*) **65**
limbaria (*Lucia*) **35**
limbata (*Delias ennia*) **33**
limbata 61
Limenitidinae **76**
linda (*Hasora khoda*) **15**
lineata (*Erysichton*) **46**
Liphyra **35**
listeri 82
litana 30
livida (*Prosotas dubiosa*) **48**
lizzae (*Delias messalina*) **34**
lobelia 51
Logania **35**
lola (*Tagiades trebellius*) **14**
longfieldae 84
lorenzo (*Euploea treitschkei*) **67**
loulisa (*Pantoporia venilia*) **76**
loulisa (*Sabera caesina*) **16**
loulisa 13, 38, 65
lucana (*Nacaduba*) **45**
lucescens (*Philiris*) 10, **37**
lucescens 15
lucia 19
Lucia **35**
lucifer (*Neopithecops*) **55**
lucinda 64
lugens (*Liphyra brassolis*) **35**
lugens (*Mycalesis perseus*) **69**
lugubris 15
lulu (*Famegana alsulus*) **54**
luna (*Allora doleschallii*) **15**
lutea 73
lutescens (*Hypolimnas antilope*) **80**
Luthrodes **56**
lutosa 25
luzonensis (*Taractrocera*) **19**
Lycaena 11, **42**
LYCAENIDAE **34**
Lycaeninae **42**
lycaenoides (*Anthene*) **42**
lycaonides (*Graphium eurypylus*) **23**
lychorida 56
lydda 77
lydia (*Nacaduba kurava*) **44**
lyelli (*Pelopidas*) **19**
lygdamis 66
lygia 47
lyncurion 78
lyrnessa (*Paratisiphone*) **73**
lystra 64
lytaea (*Delias*) **34**
macalpinei 21
maccoi 78
macdonaldi 31
macfarlanei (*Graphium*) **22**
macgregori (*Euploea alcatheae*) **66**
macleayanus (*Graphium*) **23**
macleayi (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
maculata 32
maddelena (*Terinos*) **86**
madetes (*Delias*) **32**
madytus (*Arhopala*) **38**
maenia (*Libythea geoffroy*) **57**
mafalda 74
maga (*Delias mysis*) **33**
magna 28
magnificans (*Mycalesis splendens*) **70**
magnipunctata 62
mailua (*Taenaris*) **69**
major (*Allora*) **15**
major (*Nacaduba*) **45**

- majuma* 62
makira (*Catopyrops keiria*) **49**
malaguna 51, 62
malaitae (*Algiachroa woodfordi*) **88**
malaitae (*Solomona sutakiki*) **46**
malaitae 22
malaitensis (*Mycalesis splendens*) **70**
mallicollo (*Nacaduba*) **45**
manaia (*Appias athama*) **31**
mangala 16
mangalia 59
mangoensis (*Zizina labradus*) **55**
mangoensis 65
mangolinella (*Euploea tulliolus*) **63**
maniana (*Catopyrops ancyra*) **49**
manto 44
manus (*Pachliopta polydorus*) **20**
manusi (*Psychonotis caelius*) **47**
manusi (*Yoma algina*) **83**
manusi 54, 64, 81, 85
maramasikensis 21
mareensis 66
marginata (*Eurema hecabe*) **28**
marginata (*Helcyra chionippe*) **75**
mariana
marianensis (*Hypolimnias octocula*) **81**
marie (*Hypochrysops architas*) **35**
marinda 33
marius 27
markira (*Nacaduba mallicollo*) **45**
marnas (*Arrhenes*) **18**
maroensis 29
marquesana (*Phalanta*) **87**
marshallensis 82
martha (*Arrhenes*) **18**
martha (*Nacaduba subperusia*) **43**
masana 35
masinissa 33
mastusia 77
matemae 64
mathewi (*Deudorix*) **41**
mathewi (*Pelopidas lyelli*) **20**
mathewi 65
mathias (*Pelopidas*) **20**
mathias (*Tagiades japetus*) **13**
matho (*Mycalesis terminus*) **70**
matilica 66
matthias (*Anthene paraffinis*) **42**
mattyensis (*Euploea treitschkei*) **66**
maui 42
maura (*Mycalesis shiva*) **70**
mayae (*Psychonotis caelius*) **47**
mayrhoferi (*Chilasa moernereri*) **24**
mazaio 25
meander (*Arhopala*) **38**
medius (*Nacaduba novaehebridensis*) **43**
medon (*Graphium codrus*) **23**
medus (*Orsotriaena*) **71**
meeki (*Acupicta*) **39**
meeki (*Arhopala philander*) **38**
meeki (*Bindahara*) **41**
meeki (*Cephrenes augiades*) **17**
meeki (*Graphium*) **22**
meeki (*Ogyris*) **39**
meeki (*Parantica melusine*) 170
meeki (*Parantica melusine*) **58**
meeki 35
meforensis (*Candalides*) 163
megasthenes 23
mathiasana (*Euploea charox*) **66**
Megisba **55**
meiranganus (*Erysichton lineata*) **46**
mela (*Hypolimnias antilope*) **79**
melagondas 71
melanacra (*Philiris*) **37**
melander (*Euploea sylvestri*) **62**
melanippe (*Elymnias agendas*) **71**
Melanitis **71**
melanops (*Taenaris artemis*) **69**
melanthes 71
melena 86
melia (*Euploea wallacei*) **67**
melichrysos (*Cupha*) **88**
melitta 64
melittula (*Tirumala hamata*) **60**
melusine (*Parantica*) **58**
mendana (*Danaus affinis*) **61**
mendana (*Graphium*) **22**
mendica 59
menexema (*Doleschallia tongana*) **78**
meridionalis (*Vindula arsinoe*) **86**
meridionalis 73

- merula* 73
mesima 86
messalina (*Delias*) **34**
messia (*Euploea leucostictos*) **62**
messogis 23
metaxa
metilia (*Hypochlorosis antipha*) **39**
metriodes (*Paraduba*) 10, **50**
meyeri (*Acraea*) **88**
micale (*Arhopala*) **38**
michae (*Papilio bridgei*) **25**
micronesia 32
microps 75
Miletinae **35**
milo (*Hypolycaena danis*) **40**
Mimene **17**
mimsyi (*Arhopala*) **38**
mindarus (*Caleta*) **50**
minimus (*Cupido*) 168
minnetta (*Arhopala thamyra*) **39**
minor 25
minusculus (*Papilio phestus*) **26**
miokensis (*Ornithoptera priamus*) **21**
miokensis 88
mioswara (*Nacaduba*) **45**
mirabilis (*Hypochrysops scintillans*) **36**
miscus 69
misima (*Eurema puella*) **29**
misima (*Tellervo zoilus*) **58**
misimanus (*Papilio euchenor*) **27**
missippus (*Hypolimnas*) **83**
miskini (*Theclinesthes*) **50**
mithra 31
moderata (*Tirumala hamata*) **59**
modesta (*Euploea*) 10, **67**
moernereri (*Chilasa*) 10, **24**
moesta 61
moinieri 20
moira (*Philiris*) **37**
moluccana (*Acraea*) **88**
moluccarum 71
mome (*Papilio woodfordi*) **25**
monacha (*Megisba strongyle*) **55**
monarchus 14
monna 30
monochromus (*Polyura epigenes*) **74**
monoensis (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
montrouzieri (*Euploea lewinii*) **65**
montrouzieri (*Papilio*) **27**
montrouzieri 79, 82
morna (*Euploea phaenareta*) **62**
Morphinae **68**
morphoides (*Jamides*) **51**
moseleyi (*Cephrenes*) **17**
moseleyi 82
moutoni 40, 47
mucia (*Mycalesis*) **70**
mucia 77
mujua (*Tellervo zoilus*) **58**
mulleri (*Deudorix*) **40**
mulleri (*Mycalesis*) **70**
mulleri (*Pseudodipsas*) **35**
mullicercula 30
murena 68
murrayi 82
mutata (*Orsotriaena medus*) **71**
Mycalesis **69**
mylaechea (*Taenaris catops*) **68**
Mynes **78**
mynion 22
myops (*Taenaris*) **69**
myra (*Cirrochroa regina*) **88**
mysia (*Catopyrops ancyra*) **49**
mysis (*Delias*) **33**
Nacaduba **43**
nacar (*Doleschallia*) **79**
naissus (*Pachliopta polydorus*) **20**
nambavatua (*Polyura caphontis*) **74**
nana 48
nanum 67
naokomoritae 34
naresi 82
narovona (*Tartesa astarte*) **45**
narses (*Delias*) **34**
naruai (*Deudorix mathewi*) **41**
nasica 88
naso (*Parnara*) 151
nausicaa (*Neptis*) **77**
nebulosa (*Catopyrops*) **49**
nebulosa (*Eurema brigitta*) **29**
nechos (*Euploea*) **68**
necopinata 74

- nedda* (*Celastrina philippina*) **56**
nedusia (*Tellervo*) **57**
nedymnus **75**
nemertes (*Euploea*) **172**
nemertoides **63**
nemeus **77**
nemophila (*Jamides*) **52**
neohannoverana (*Delias madetes*) **32**
neohannoverana **76**
neohannoveranus (*Papilio euchenor*) **27**
Neopithecos **55**
neopommerana (*Deudorix woodfordi*) **40**
neopommerana (*Junonia orithya*) **84**
neopommerana **57**
neopommerania (*Apaturina erminea*) **75**
neopommerania (*Graphium agamemnon*) **22**
Neptis **77**
neptunia (*Tirumala hamata*) **59**
nerieia (*Anthene paraffinis*) **42**
nerina (*Hypolimnas bolina*) **82**
nestus (*Tagiades*) **14**
netonia **83**
neyra (*Graphium mendana*) **22**
niepelti (*Deudorix*) **41**
niger (*Jamides celeno*) **52**
nigerrimus **27**
nigrita **32**
ninus (*Dichorragia*) **75**
nissani (*Anthene paraffinis*) **42**
nissani (*Tartesa astarte*) **45**
nitida (*Cyrestis acilia*) **75**
nivani (*Euploea stephensi*) **64**
nivaria (*Eurema hecabe*) **28**
nobilior **25**
nobilis (*Arhopala*) **38**
nobilis (*Euploea climenta*) **66**
nomus (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
noorna (*Doleschallia*) **78**
nora (*Prosotas*) **48**
nora **60**
nota (*Felicena dirpha*) **16**
Nothodanis **48**
Notocrypta **16**
novabritannica **35**
novacaledonia (*Catopsilia scylla*) **28**
novaecaledoniae (*Eurema hecabe*) **28**
novaeguineae (*Junonia orithya*) **84**
novaehebridensis (*Nacaduba*) **43**
novaeiberniae **86**
novahibernica (*Pantoporia consimilis*) **76**
novarumbudum (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
novobritannicus (*Pachliopta polydorus*) **20**
novoguineensis (*Papilio demoleus*) **27**
novohannoverana (*Pantoporia venilia*) **76**
novohibernicus (*Papilio euchenor*) **27**
nubila (*Catochrysops*) **53**
nubilus (*Nacaduba novaehebridensis*) **43**
nusaliki **25**
nusana **33**
NYMPHALIDAE **57**
Nymphalinae **77**
nysa (*Delias*) **34**
oberon (*Papilio aegaeus*) **24**
obliteratus **22**
obscura (*Cethosia*) **85**
obscura **67, 70, 86**
obscurata (*Tirumala hamata*) **59**
obsolescens (*Hypolimnas alimena*) **81**
Ocaria **42**
occulta (*Euploea alcathoe*) **66**
oceanus **21**
ochracea **24**
ocrisia (*Ocaria*) **42**
octocula (*Hypolimnas*) **81**
Ocybadistes **19**
oderca **87**
odilia (*Yoma algina*) **83**
oeneon (*Euploea leucostictos*) **62**
oenone (*Acraea andromacha*) **88**
oeta (*Eurema hecabe*) **28**
oetakwensis (*Parantica melusine*) **170**
offaka **71, 86**
ogulina **78**
Ogyris **39**
oinopion **54**
olega (*Phaedyra fissizonata*) **77**
olga **60**
olivei (*Leuciacria*) **30**
onesimus **24**
opacus (*Catopyrops nebulosa*) **49**
opaina **78**
ordinata **65**

Oreina 177
Oriens **18**
orientalis (*Anthene lycaenoides*) **42**
orientalis (*Appias celestina*) **31**
orientalis (*Delias messalina*) **34**
orientalis (*Libythea geoffroy*) **57**
oritas (*Papilio aegaeus*) **24**
orithya (*Junonia*) **84**
oritinus 24
ormenulus 24
ormenus (*Papilio aegaeus*) **24**
Ornithoptera 20
ornytion (*Delias*) **34**
orsippus (*Papilio ulysses*) **27**
Orsotriaena **71**
ortegae 25
orthagoria 79
otaheita (*Hypolimnas bolina*) **82**
othello 73
outgrabe (*Epimastidia ariensis*) **52**
oxleyi (*Zizina labradus*) **54**
paceka (*Telicota*) **18**
Pachliopta **20**
pacifica (*Nacaduba kurava*) **44**
pactolus (*Nacaduba*) **43**
pagenstecheri (*Arhopala florinda*) **38**
pagenstecheri 36
palauensis (*Jamides bochus*) **50**
palauensis 61, 82, 84
paleutes (*Hypolimnas deios*) **80**
palewensis (*Papilio polytes*) **26**
palladius (*Hypolimnas deois*) **80**
pallas 81
pallescens (*Hypolimnas bolina*) **82**
pallescens 88
palliata 71
pallida (*Vagrans egista*) **86**
palliensis (*Everes lacturnus*) **55**
palmyra (*Erysichton*) **46**
pandava (*Chilades*) **56**
pandion 24
pandoxus 24
panormus (*Catochrysops*) **53**
pantaenus 58
Pantoporia **76**
Papilio **24**

PAPILIONIDAE **20**Papilioninae **20**

papuana (*Apaturina erminea*) **75**
papuana (*Catochrysops panormus*) **53**
papuana 29, 61
papuensis (*Tellervo nedusia*) **57**
papuensis 23
papyria (*Taractrocera*) **19**
Paraduba **50**
paraffinis (*Anthene*) **42**
paralectus (*Jamides nemophila*) **52**
Parantica **58**
Paratisiphone **73**
parca 65
parkinsoni (*Papilio phestus*) **25**
Parnara **19**
paron (*Graphium aristeus*) **24**
parsedon 23
parsonsi (*Candalides*) **43**
parsonsi (*Psychonotis*) **47**
Parthenos **76**
partita 16
parvimacula 20
parvipuncta 84
parvula 29
pasarga 30
patricae (*Prosotas*) **48**
paucinotata 63
paulina (*Appias*) **31**
pavonia (*Yoma algina*) **83**
paykullei 64
pedia 76
pegasus 21
pelewensis 86
pella (*Acraea moluccana*) **88**
Pelopidas **19**
pelva 82
penthina 27
pepe (*Catochrysops taitensis*) **53**
Pernodaimon **73**
perdita (*Euploea leucostictos*) **62**
peridesma 54
perimale (*Cepora*) 9, **31**
periphas (*Parantica schenkii*) **58**
periphorbas (*Hypolycaena*) **39**
peristhene (*Belenois java*) **32**

- perithea* (*Cepora perimale*) **32**
perryi (*Euploea lewinii*) **65**
perryi (*Hypolimnna octocula*) **81**
perseus (*Mycalesis*) **69**
petersi (*Austrocythina*) **73**
petersi (*Theclinesstes*) **10, 50**
petilia (*Danaus*) **61**
Petrelaea **43**
petunia **51**
pfeili **79**
Phaedyra **77**
phaenareta (*Euploea*) **62**
Phalanta **87**
phalces **20**
phalos **16**
phasis **52**
pherekides **76**
pherekrates **76**
phestus (*Papilio*) **25**
phidon (*Mycalesis*) **70**
phidonides (*Mycalesis phidon*) **70**
philander (*Arhopala*) **38**
philipi (*Phaedyra fissizonata*) **77**
philippina (*Caltoris*) **20**
philippina (*Celastrina*) **56**
Philiris **37**
phocides (*Bindahara*) **41**
phokion **64**
phorbas (*Hypolycaena*) **40**
phorcus (*Taenaris*) **68**
phroso (*Danis*) **47**
phryxus (*Arhopala thamyra*) **39**
phyleus (*Hylephila*) **16**
picata (*Belenois java*) **32**
pictus **27**
PIERIDAE **28**
Pierinae **30**
Pieris **32**
pilumna (*Epimastidia inops*) **52**
pisias (*Phaedyra fissizonata*) **77**
pisidice (*Graphium codrus*) **23**
pisidike **85**
polycletus (*Hypochrysops*) **36**
Pithecopis **54**
pithoeka (*Hypolimnna*) **10, 80**
Platypthima **72**
pleiadis **65**
pleistarchus (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
plexippus (*Danaus*) **61**
plinius (*Leptotes*) **54**
plotina **30**
plotinus (*Psychonotis caelius*) **47**
plumbata (*Tartesa astarte*) **45**
pluto (*Percnodaimon*) **73**
pollonia **88**
polydaemon (*Pachliopta polydorus*) **20**
polydorus **20**
polykaste **85**
polymela (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
polynesiaca (*Acraea andromacha*) **88**
Polyommata **42**
polypemon (*Pachliopta polydorus*) **20**
polytes (*Papilio*) **26**
Polyura **73**
pomona (*Catopsilia*) **28**
ponapensis (*Melanitis leda*) **71**
poseidon (*Ornithoptera priamus*) **21**
postfasciata **15**
Potanthus **18**
praesignis **74**
praetorianus **24**
praslini (*Neptis*) **77**
presbyter (*Tagiades nestus*) **14**
priamus (*Ornithoptera*) **20**
primularis (*Elodina*) **30**
priscus **23**
procella (*Catopyrops ancyra*) **49**
pronax (*Euploea nechos*) **68**
pronomus **21**
propinqua (*Vagrans egista*) **86**
prosope (*Cupha*) **87**
Prosotas **9, 48**
prosperina **65**
prospero (*Papilio bridgei*) **25**
Prothoe **74**
protoforsteri **64**
protoneptunia **59**
prusias (*Euploea nechos*) **68**
pseudanops (*Elodina signata*) **30**
pseudeuchylas (*Jamides coritus*) **52**
pseudocassius (*Leptotes plinius*) **54**
pseudochromia **44**

- Pseudodipsas* **35**
pseudoprospéro **24**
pseudosias (*Jamides*) **52**
psyche (*Appias athama*) **31**
Psychonotis **9, 47**
ptolychus (*Papilio woodfordi*) **25**
publilia (*Euploea batesii*) **67**
puella (*Eurema*) **29**
pulchella (*Euploea leucostictos*) **62**
pulcherrima (*Jamides*) **51**
pulchra (*Argyronympha*) **72**
pulchra (*Everes lacturnus*) **55**
pulchra (*Libythea geoffroy*) **57**
pulchra **82**
pumila (*Parantica*) **59**
pumilaris **29**
pura (*Catochrysops panormus*) **53**
purpurata (*Jamides soemias*) **50**
purpurea (*Psychonotis*) **48**
puspa (*Acytolepis*) **56**
pyranthe (*Catopsilia*) **28**
pyres (*Euploea tulliolus*) **63**
Pyrginae **13**
pyrgion (*Euploea boisduvalii*) **64**
pyrgoteles **26**
pythias (*Hypochrysops*) **36**
quadricolor (*Cepora perimale*) **31**
quadrinotata **57**
quintia **62**
radiata (*Cepora perimale*) **31**
radiata **21**
raluana (*Nacaduba pactolus*) **43**
raluana **14**
rapae (*Pieris*) **32**
Rapala **41**
rarik (*Hypolimnas bolina*) **82**
rauparaha (*Lycaena*) **42**
rebeli **85**
rectifascia (*Delias dice*) **33**
reducta (*Catochrysops amasea*) **53**
reducta (*Catopyrops keiria*) **49**
reductus (*Papilio phestus*) **25**
regina (*Cirrochroa*) **88**
regina (*Danis danis*) **47**
regina (*Philiris intensa*) **37**
reginae (*Ornithoptera victoriae*) **21**
regis (*Ornithoptera victoriae*) **21**
relmae (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
renardi (*Notocrypta*) **16**
rendovana **64**
rennellensis (*Catochrysops panormus*) **53**
rennellensis (*Doleschallia tongana*) **79**
rennellensis (*Euploea algea*) **65**
rennellensis (*Phalanta alcippe*) **87**
repetita (*Pelopidas mathias*) **20**
resarta (*Euploea batesii*) **68**
resplendens **21**
restricta (*Delias bagoe*) **33**
reverdini (*Jamides*) **52**
rezia **62**
rhodia **63**
ribbei (*Prothoe*) **74**
ribbei **15, 30, 75**
richardi (*Mycalesis*) **70**
richardi (*Tirumala hamata*) **59**
rickardi (*Doleschallia*) **79**
rileyi (*Euploea boisduvalii*) **64**
riuensis (*Candalides*) **43**
riuensis (*Philiris moira*) **37**
riuna (*Arhopala micale*) **39**
robusta (*Liphyra brassolis*) **159**
roeselii **62**
rona (*Udara*) **56**
rookensis (*Parantica rotundata*) **58**
rookiana (*Vindula arsinoe*) **85**
rookicola **76**
rookiensis **24**
rosselana (*Nacaduba cyanea*) **44**
rosselana **34**
rosselanus (*Papilio euchenor*) **27**
rosselensis **88**
rosseli (*Taenaris mailua*) **69**
rosseliana (*Delias mysis*) **33**
rosseliana (*Taenaris catops*) **68**
rossi (*Euploea leucostictos*) **63**
rothschildi (*Nacaduba kurava*) **44**
rothschildi (*Phaedyma shepherdii*) **179**
rothschildi **16**
rothschildianus **27**
rotunda (*Euploea batesii*) **67**
rotundata (*Parantica*) **58**
rubi (*Callophrys*) **41**

- rubianensis* (*Argyronympha*) **72**
rubianus (*Ornithoptera victoriae*) **21**
rubria **87**
rubrica (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
rudha (*Kobrona wama*) **17**
rugei (*Euthaliopsis aetion*) **77**
ruruturi **51**
russellensis (*Amblypodia annetta*) **39**
russellensis (*Cyrestis acilia*) **75**
russelli (*Prosotas*) **48**
Sabera **16**
Sabera biaga (*Sabera*) **16**
sabina (*Yoma*) **83**
sacco (*Polyura*) **74**
saipanensis **71**
Saletara **30**
saloe **77**
salomona **80**
salomonis (*Eurema candida*) **29**
salomonis (*Graphium agamemnon*) **22**
salomonis (*Liphyra brassolis*) **35**
salomonis (*Melanitis leda*) **71**
salomonis **29, 57, 67, 81**
salpinxoides **64**
salustius (*Lycaena*) **11, 42**
Salutara **171**
salvini (*Delias*) **33**
samarai (*Delias dice*) **33**
samaraina **66**
samoa (*Euchrysops cnejus*) **56**
samoa **51, 81**
samoana **87**
samoensis **44, 84**
samsoni (*Nacaduba*) **45**
samsoni (*Parantica pumila*)
samsoni (*Vagrans egista*) **87**
sanderi **88**
sanghamitta **17**
santo (*Delias nysa*) **34**
santoensis (*Polyura sacco*) **74**
sapor (*Vindula arsinoe*) **86**
sara (*Mycalesis*) **70**
saraha (*Eurema blanda*) **29**
sarcapus (*Tellervo zoilus*) **58**
sarmice (*Jamides allectus*) **52**
sarpedon (*Graphium*) **23**
saruna **19**
satis (*Philiris*) **37**
satisbona (*Delias caliban*) **34**
satisbona (*Platypthima homochroa*) **72**
saturata (*Delias ennia*) **33**
saturata **19**
saturation (*Prosotas gracilis*) **10, 48**
Satyrinae **69**
scarpheia **47**
schaeffera (*Nothodanis*) **48**
schenkii (*Parantica*) **9, 58**
schmeltzi (*Belenois java*) **32**
schmeltzi (*Euploea algea*) **65**
schmeltzi (*Papilio*) **26**
schneideri (*Nacaduba*) **45**
schneideri (*Tiradelphe*) **61**
schoenbergi (*Delias*) **33**
schoenbergi **74**
shortlandica **35**
schulzi (*Prothoe australis*) **74**
scintillans (*Hypochrysops*) **36**
sciron (*Doleschallia browni*) **79**
scopas (*Hypolimnas pithoeka*) **80**
scotina **79**
scribionius **27**
scribonia **33**
scylla **62**
scyllaria (*Vagrans egista*) **87**
segonax (*Graphium codrus*) **23**
selkon (*Ionolyce*) **50**
seltuttus (*Anthene*) **42**
seminigra (*Graphium macfarlanei*) **22**
sempronius (*Polyura*) **74**
seriata **64**
sesara (*Xois*) **72**
sestia **78**
seuthes (*Hypochrysops architas*) **10, 36**
shannoni (*Mynes woodfordi*) **78**
sheba **14**
shepherd (*Phaedyra*) **9, 77**
shiva (*Mycalesis*) **70**
shortlandica (*Cephrenes*) **17**
shortlandica (*Hypolimnas antilope*) **80**
shortlandica (*Vagrans egista*) **86**
shortlandica **23**
shunichii (*Delias*) **34**

- siassi* (*Philiris*) **37**
sidata 19
siderea 65
signata (*Elodina*) **30**
silativa 17
silo (*Hypolycaena phorbas*) **40**
simmondsi 65
simplicior 66
simsoni (*Rapala varuna*) **41**
sinapina 29
sincera (*Eurema brigitta*) **29**
siris (*Parantica melusine*) 170
sirius (*Mycalesis*) **71**
sitiva 14
sivoa 14
slithyi (*Psychonotis*) **47**
smilax (*Eurema*) **29**
smithi 34
sobrinoidea (*Ideopsis juvena*)
soda (*Arhopala wildei*) **38**
sodalis 52
soemias (*Jamides*) **50**
solandra (*Melanitis leda*) **71**
solita (*Curetis barsine*) **34**
Solomona **46**
solomonis (*Cyrestis acilia*) **75**
solon (*Allora doleschallii*) **14**
solon 23
solstitialis 30
solva (*Telicota*) **17**
sombra (*Chaetocneme*) **13**
sonani 62
sophax 39
sophene 88
sophrosyne (*Arhopala*) **39**
sorimachii (*Apaturina erminea*) **75**
sosisthenes (*Euthaliopsis aetion*) **77**
Spalgis **35**
speirion (*Philiris helena*) **37**
sperchius 44
splendens (*Mycalesis*) **70**
squalida 68
squalliensis (*Hypochrysops scintillans*) **36**
staphylus (*Pithecopis dionisius*) **54**
steirema (*Pithecopis*) **54**
stella 65
stephani 44
stephensii (*Euploea*) **64**
sthenelus (*Papilio demoleus*) **27**
straatmani (*Chilasa toboroi*) **24**
strabo (*Catochrysops*) **53**
strephon 60
strongyle (*Megisba*) **55**
strophius 14
Strymon **41**
styx 38
suada 61
subfenestrata (*Caltoris philippina*) **20**
subflava (*Badamia atrox*) **14**
subha (*Telicota*) **18**
sublucinda 64
subnobilis (*Euploea charox*) **66**
subnubila (*Tirumala hamata*) **59**
subpersa 69
subperusia (*Nacaduba*) **43**
subpunctata 67
subsuleima 46
subtuslutea 30
sudesta (*Arhopala admete*) **39**
sudesta (*Candalides erinus*) **43**
sudesta (*Sabera caesina*) **16**
sudestensis (*Papilio euchenor*) **27**
sudodana 19
suffusca (*Euploea treitschkei*) **67**
suffusus (*Tagiades nestus*) **14**
suleima (*Danis danis*) **47**
sulphurata (*Eurema hecabe*) **29**
sundara (*Jamides celeno*) **51**
Suniana **18**
sunias (*Suniana*) **18**
superflua 86
susana (*Jamides carissima*) **51**
sutakiki (*Solomona*) **46**
sutrana (*Anthene lycaenoides*) **42**
suumoli (*Tagiades japetus*) **13**
swinhoei 14
sylvester (*Euploea*) **61**
sylvia (*Parthenos*) **76**
symbiosa (*Neptis nausicaa*) **77**
Symbrenthia **78**
Taenaris **68**
taeniata (*Hypochrysops*) **36**

- taeniolata* 23
Tagiades **13**
tagula (*Tellervo zoilus*) **58**
tahitiensis (*Nacaduba*) **45**
taisia (*Epimastidia arienis*) **52**
taitensis (*Catochrysops*) **53**
taitensis 71
taitica 84
talboti 24
talesea (*Tellervo nedusia*) **57**
talesia (*Allora major*) **15**
talesia (*Prosotas*) **48**
tameamea (*Vanessa*) **84**
tanna (*Hypolimnys octocula*) **81**
tanus (*Suniana sunias*) **18**
Taractrocera **19**
tarnis 61
Tartesa **45**
taxilus (*Potanthus*) 151
telamon (*Cyrestis*) **75**
telemachus (*Papilio ulysses*) **26**
telephanes 27
telephus 38
Telicota **17**
Tellervo **57**
temnus 23
tenebrionis (*Graphium codrus*) **23**
tenebrosus (*Mycalesis splendens*) **70**
tennenti (*Udara drucei*) **56**
tenuis (*Chaetocneme*) **13**
terentilia 66
Terinos **86**
terminus (*Mycalesis*) **70**
terranea 32
tervisea 79
tetamba (*Delias alberti*) **33**
tetragraphus (*Borbo impar*) **19**
teucrus 21
teuthrone 39
teutonia (*Belenois java*) **32**
thadmor 46
thamyras (*Arhopala*) **39**
thasia 30
thayn 74
Theclinae **35**
Theclinesthes 4, 10, **50**
theriotes 76
thesaurinus (*Parthenos sylvia*) **76**
thesaurus (*Parthenos sylvia*) **76**
thieli (*Euthaliopsis aetion*) **77**
thomasi (*Jamides carissima*) **51**
thomsoni 66, 82
thorida 56
thrax (*Erionota*) **16**
thridas (*Hasora*) **15**
thyiada 75
thymbron 14
tiberius (*Polyura sempronius*) **74**
timon (*Jamides*) 166
tindali (*Arhopala*) **38**
tindalii 13
tineutus (*Taenaris artemis*) **69**
Tiradelphe **61**
Tirumala **59**
Tmolus **41**
toboroi (*Chilasa*) **24**
tobrianda 16
togonis 25
tombara (*Philiris*) **37**
tombugensis (*Petrelaea*) **43**
tongana (*Doleschallia tongana*) **79**
tongana (*Doleschallia*) **78**
torvina (*Euploea boisduvalii*) **64**
totila (*Delias*) **34**
tovesi (*Arhopala eurus*) **38**
tracta 82
transfixa 65, 76
Trapezitinae **16**
trebellius (*Tagiades*) **14**
tredecia (*Cupha melichrysos*) **88**
treitschkei (*Euploea*) **66**
trifenestrata (*Chaetocneme*) **13**
tristis (*Euploea sylvestris*) **62**
tristis (*Nacaduba*) **45**
triton 21
trobriandensis (*Euploea batesii*) **67**
troilus (*Cressida cressida*) **20**
tryoni 25
tugela (*Cephenes augiades*) **17**
tulliolus (*Euploea*) **63**
turbonia 68
turneri (*Cupha prosopis*) **87**

- turneri* (*Ideopsis juvena*) 170
tutuilae (*Tirumala hamata*) 60
tydeina 80
typhlis 79
Udara 56
udraka 19
ugiensis (*Argyronympha*) 72
ugiensis (*Graphium agamemnon*) 22
ugiensis (*Parthenos sylvia*) 76
ugiensis (*Tartesa*) 46
ulaguna 62
ulava (*Argyronympha*) 10, 72
ulawaensis (*Danaus affinis*) 61
ulawaensis 20
ulawana (*Cyrestis acilia*) 75
uluensis (*Erysichton lineata*) 46
ulyssellus 27
ulysses (*Papilio*) 26
ulyssinus 27
umboina 66, 69
umbratica (*Elodina*) 30
una (*Pseudodipsas*) 35
unibrunnea (*Euploea phaenareta*) 62
unicolor (*Hypolimnias pithoeka*) 80
unicolor 66
uniformis (*Nacaduba subperusia*) 43
uranus 69
urejus 19
ursula (*Euploea treitschkei*) 66
urvillianus (*Ornithoptera priamus*) 21
usipetes (*Euploea*) 173
utuanensis 20
Vaga 169
Vagrans 86
valentina (*Melanitis amabilis*) 72
valentina 21
vana 30
vaneeckei 46
Vanessa 84
vanheurni 49
vanillae (*Agraulis*) 85
variata 29
variegatus 58
varius 29
varuna (*Rapala*) 41
varus (*Doleschallia hexophthalmos*) 79
vasalia (*Cethosia*) 85
vasilia 83
vega (*Telicota colon*) 17
vella (*Argyronympha rubianensis*) 72
vella (*Phaedyma fissizonata*) 77
vella (*Tagiades trebellius*) 14
venilia (*Pantoporia*) 76
versicolor (*Mycalesis splendens*) 70
vertenteni 71
victoriae (*Ornithoptera*) 21
vigasa (*Delias messalina*) 34
villida (*Junonia*) 9, 83
vincula (*Erysichton lineata*) 46
Vindula 85
violacea (*Anthene seltuttus*) 42
violacea 15
violetta (*Euploea algea*) 65
virginiensis (*Cynthia*) 84
virgo (*Eurema puella*) 157
viridens (*Deudorix*) 40
viridens (*Phaedyma*) 77
viridis (*Euploea treitschkei*) 67
vitella 65
vitiensis (*Vagrans egista*) 87
vitiensis 32, 44, 72
vivapama 15
vocetius (*Caleta mindarus*) 50
vomana (*Doleschallia tongana*) 79
vulcana (*Nacaduba novaehebridensis*) 43
vulcania 13
vulcanica (*Pantoporia consimilis*) 76
vulcanica 56, 69
wabens (*Deudorix*) 41
wagneri (*Hypolimnias antilope*) 79
waigensis (*Notocrypta*) 16
waigeoensis 39
waihuru (*Psychonotis*) 47
walkeri (*Euploea lewinii*) 66
walkeri (*Jamides*) 51
walkeri (*Ocybadistes*) 19
wallacei (*Euploea*) 67
wallacei 31
wama (*Kobrona*) 17
wandammenensis 52
watasei (*Acytolepis puspa*) 56
websteri (*Cephrenes augiades*) 17

- websteri* (*Papilio aegaeus*) **24**
weiskei (*Graphium*) **23**
wendisi (*Hypochrysops apollo*) **35**
westwoodi **27**
weymeri **24**
whitmei (*Cyrestis telamon*) **75**
whitmei **66**
wildei (*Arhopala*) **38**
wituensis (*Ornithoptera priamus*) **21**
wokana **16**
wollastoni **17**
woodfordi (*Algiachroa*) **88**
woodfordi (*Deudorix*) **40**
woodfordi (*Euploea batesii*) **68**
woodfordi (*Eurema candida*) **29**
woodfordi (*Mynes*) **78**
woodfordi (*Papilio*) **24**
woodfordii **51**
woodlarkiana (*Cethosia cydippe*) **85**
woodlarkiana (*Danaus affinis*) **60**
woodlarkiana (*Hypolimnas deois*) **80**
woodlarkiana (*Neptis praslini*) **77**
woodsii (*Mycalesis interrupta*) **70**
wuwulana **28**
xanthias (*Mycalesis phidon*) **70**
xanthocera (*Apaturina erminea*) **75**
xanthomelaena (*Eurema candida*) **29**
xanthophthalma (*Hyantis hodeva*) **69**
xanthospilos (*Candalides*) **43**
xenophilus (*Papilio fuscus*) **26**
Xois **72**
xuthus (*Papilio*) **24**
yanutia **72**
yatai (*Eurema candida*) **29**
Yoma **83**
Ypthima **72**
ysabela **81**
yuleana **31**
zainis **46**
zanira
zara (*Telicota argeus*) **17**
zarate (*Delias gabia*) **33**
zaron (*Nacaduba*) **45**
zavata **66**
zelea **39**
zelima (*Junonia hedonia*) **84**
ziclea (*Taractrocera*) **151**
Zizina **54**
Zizula **55**
zoilus (*Tellervo*) **58**
zoraide **29**
zosima **87**
zosine (*Ogyris*) **161**
zuleika (*Danis danis*) **47**
zyx (*Catopyrops*) **49**